. JACOB BEN CHAJIM IBN ADONIJAH'S

INTRODUCTION

TO

THE RABBINIC BIBLE,

HEBREW AND ENGLISH;

WITH EXPLANATORY NOTES.

BY

CHRISTIAN D. GINSBURG, LL.D.

Second Edition.

LONDON: LONGMANS, GREEN, READER, AND DYER. 1867.

הקדמת

יעקב בן חיים ן׳ ארוניהו

הנמצאת

במקראות גדולות

הנקראות בשם שער יחוה חקדוש דפום וויניציא שנת תרפ"ו

עם תיקונים שונים

על פי מקראות נדולות דפום הש"ז ודפום השכ"ח

ונוסף

עליה תרגום, באור, ותולדת המחבר

בשפת , ענגליש

מאת אוחב שפת קורש ומכבר מכבדיה

כריסטיאן דוד גינצבורג

ל**ונדון** שנת תר"כח

то

FRIEDRICH LUDWIG LEOPOLD HAUSBURG,

I affectionately Inscribe this Work,

CHRISTIAN D. GINSBURG.

PREFACE.

Since the publication of the first edition of Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah's Introduction to the Rabbinic Bible, with an English Translation, I have spent two years of almost uninterrupted study in Massoretic lore. When, therefore, called upon to issue a second edition, I determined to embody in it as much of the results of my researches as was required to elucidate the text and the translation.

The principal alterations in this edition are as follow: i. The present text is a reprint of the editio princeps (Venice, 1525), which I did not possess at first—carefully collated with the editions of 1546-48, 1568, 1617-19, 1619, and 1724-27. ii. The text has been carefully punctuated throughout. iii. The translation has been thoroughly revised and improved. iv. The Hebrew and the English are printed in parallel columns, so that the book may now be used as a help by those who are desirous to study Rabbinic Hebrew. v. The Annotations have been augmented from forty-two to upwards of a hundred. And vi. A life of Jacob b. Chajim has been added, with

an account of the Massorah, and a description of a newly discovered, and very important, MS. of this ancient critico-exegetical apparatus.

If the Christian literary and scientific public should be inclined to manifest that interest in the criticism of the sacred text of the Old Testament which scholars have always evinced in securing correct texts of profane classics, I shall deem it a privilege to devote some years of my life to the publication and annotation of this newly discovered MS.

For the elaborate Indices, I am to a great extent indebted to a friend, whose name I am not at liberty to mention.

Brooklea, Aigburth Road, Liverpool, October, 1867.

JACOB B. CHAJIM IBN ADONIJAH.

VERY little is known of the life of Jacob Ben Chajim Ibn Adonijah, who rescued the Massorah from perdition, and for the first time collated, compiled, and gave to the world in a printed form the grand critico-exegetical apparatus, bequeathed to us by the Jews of olden times. Even the date and the place of his birth are matters of conjecture, and can only be approximately guessed from the autobiographical fragments scattered through his writings.

In his celebrated Introduction to the Rabbinic Bible, which we publish with an English translation, he tells us that he was a resident of Tunis; and it is concluded, from this remark, that this ancient city was his native place. Hence he is also called Tunisi. Indeed Fürst, who, in his work on Hebrew Bibliography, treats on our author under the name Jacob b. Chajim, has also a second notice of him under Tunisi.¹ It is, however, to be remarked, that Jacob b. Chajim does not call Tunis his native place, but simply says that he resided in it and prosecuted his studies therein.² Nor must we omit to state that he calls himself Jacob Ibn Adonijah, and that this, or simply Ibn Adonijah, is the surname by which he is quoted in the writings of his learned contemporaries.³ But though Ibn Adonijah is the more correct appellation, we shall not entirely discard the name Jacob b. Chajim, because he is better known by it in modern days.

From the fact that Jacob b. Chajim carried through the press of the celebrated Daniel Bomberg, at Venice, the complete editions of the Babylonian and Jerusalem Talmuds, in 1520-1523, it may reasonably

Digitized by Google

¹ Comp. Bibliotheca Judaica, vol. ii., p. 17, with vol. iii., p. 451.

² שלו הייתי בביתי ורטנן בהיכלי שוקד על למודי בשונים המדינה אשר קרוב לקצה גבול קרשגינא, price infra, p. 38.

⁸ Thus in this Introduction (vide infra, p. 36), and in the Treatise on the Points and Accents which is printed in the upper and lower margins of the Massorah finalis, he calls himself Jacob b. Chajim b. Isaac Ibn Adonijah (יתקב בן דוים בן יצרוק ל ארונידי). Levita, in the poem at the end of the Bible, calls him Jacob [Ibn] Adonijah (ארונידי); whilst De Rossi (1513-1577), simply calls him Ibn Adonijah (ארונידי). Comp. Meor Enajim, part iii., cap. lix., p. 471, ed. Cassel, Berlin, 1867.

be concluded that he was then at least fifty years of age, and that he was born about 1470. Whether his ancestors were among the first and second masses of emigrants from Spain, who successively fled from that accursed country, to escape the fiery persecution consequent upon the successive inflammatory preachings of the fanatical priests, Fernando Martinez (March 15—August 1391), and Vincente Ferrer (1412–1414), and settled down in the North of Africa by thousands; or whether they were among the three hundred thousand who were expelled from Spain in 1492, is difficult to decide. According to the former view, Ibn Adonijah, though of Spanish descent, was born at Tunis, whilst according to the latter, he emigrated with his parents into this city when about twenty-two years of age.

Among those whom the cruel edict of Ferdinand and Isabella drove from their peaceful homes, and who sought an asylum at Tunis, were Abraham Saccutto, the celebrated astronomer and historian, and Moses b. Isaac Alashkar, the famous Kabbalist and philosopher. These, together with other distinguished literati, established schools at Tunis, and taught hundreds of students the different branches of Biblical and Talmudic literature. It was among these eminent men, and in their schools, that Jacob b. Chajim prosecuted his Hebrew studies, and acquired his extraordinary knowledge of the Massorah, thus preparing himself for the great work which Providence had in store for him elsewhere.

He was, however, not permitted to continue the enjoyment of his quiet home and peaceful studies under the hospitable protection of the Crescent. The bloody persecutors under the Cross, not satisfied with having deprived the whole Jewish population of Spain of all that is precious to men on earth, carried fire and sword, in the name of Christ, among the Jews who had obtained an asylum in Mohamedan countries, and who were diligently employed in the revival of Biblical literature. This time, however, the crusade was not originally organised against the Jews, but against the Moors, since it was believed to be base ingratitude to the goodness of Providence, which had delivered these infidels into the hands of the Church, to allow them any longer to usurp the fair inheritance of the Christians.

Hence no less a person than Cardinal Ximenes, the distinguished Archbishop of Toledo, resorted to Granada, in 1449, to convert the stiff-necked race of Mohamed; seeing that the rational and benevolent measures adopted by Fray Fernando de Talavera, the Archbishop of

that province,—who at an advanced age studied Arabic, and caused a vocabulary, grammar, and catechism to be compiled, and a version of the liturgy to be made in the same tongue,—had produced few proselytes. He first employed arguments and presents; if these failed to convince the Mussulman of the error of his ways, imprisonment, with fetters, and a few days' fasting, soon humbled the unbeliever; so much so, that the devout Ferreras was constrained to exclaim, "Thus did Providence avail itself of the darkness of the dungeon to pour on the benighted minds of the infidel the light of the true faith."

Effectually to extirpate heresy, and to preclude the possibility of the converts returning to their former errors, Cardinal Ximenes caused all procurable Arabic manuscripts to be piled together and burned, in one of the great squares of the city, so as to exterminate the very characters in which the teachings of the infidels were recorded. This outrageous burning of most valuable MSS., relating to all branches of science and literature, was effected by the learned Prelate at the very time that he was spending a princely fortune in the publication of the stupendous Complutensian Polyglott, and in the erection and endowment of the university of Alcalá, which was the most learned in Spain. From the thousands of MSS. destined for the conflagration, Ximenes indeed reserved three hundred, relating to medical science, for his university.

As to the Jews, their doom was sealed. In ordinary warfare it mattered very little to them whether the Christians vanquished the infidels, or the infidels the Christians, since the tribute levied by the conqueror upon the conquered was obtained by stripping the Israelites. In the present instance, however, they saw that those who won the day, and forced their religion by means of the sword upon the vanquished, were the very people from whom they themselves had suffered in an unparalleled degree; and that the victors were simply re-enacting the same deeds abroad which they perpetrated at home, upon those who were out of the pale of the Church. They expected again to be dragged from their peaceful homes in the name of Christ, as soon as the Spaniards had a respite from the Mussulman infidels. Hence when they heard that Ximenes, flushed with success at Granada, had instigated Ferdinand, immediately after the death of Isabella, to organise an expedition against the neighbouring Moslems of Africa, and that Mozarquivir, an important port on the Barbary

⁴ Prescott, History of the reign of Ferdinand and Isabella, part ii., cap. 6.

coast, nearly opposite Carthagena, had actually been captured (Sep. 13, 1505), consternation spread among the numerous Jewish communities in the cities of North Africa.

The consternation became still greater when they heard that Ximenes, mounted upon a mule, had triumphantly entered Oran (May 17, 1509), preceded by a Franciscan friar, and followed by a cavalcade of brethren of the same monastic order, bearing aloft the massive silver cross, the archiepiscopal standard of Toledo, and banners emblazoned with the Primate's arms on one side, and the Cross on the other. All their fears were more than realised when, after the return of Ximenes to Spain, Pedro Navarro, the general of the army, had vanquished Bugia (Jan. 31, 1510), when Tunis had to capitulate, and when they saw the banner of the Cross floating triumphant from the walls of almost every Moslem city on the Mediterranean. It was then that Jacob b. Chajim, Saccutto, and a host of other eminent Jewish scholars were despoiled of their possessions, banished from their homes and families, interrupted in their most important works in the cause of Biblical literature, and driven to wander in exile.

For more than seven years (1510-1517) Ibn Adonijah roamed about homeless in the different towns of Italy, where at that time Hebrew literature was greatly cultivated and patronised by the highest of the land; and where popes and cardinals, princes and statesmen, warriors and recluses of all kinds were in search of Jewish teachers, in order to be instructed in the mysteries of the Kabbalah. Whether it was owing to his conscientious scruples, which would not allow him to initiate Gentiles into this esoteric doctrine, or to his not having been so fortunate in tuition as his contemporary, Elias Levita, he had at first to endure great privations during his sojourn in Rome and Florence. He at last went to Venice, where the celebrated Daniel Bomberg, of Antwerp, had at that very time established his famous Hebrew press (1516), and through the exertions of R. Chajim Alton, whom he honourably mentions in the Introduction, he at once became connected with the printing office.

The connection of so profound and assiduous a scholar with so cultivated and spirited a publisher proved one of the greatest benefits to Biblical literature, at the time of the Church's greatest need. For whilst the followers of the Prince of Peace were arrayed against each other in deadly conflict, to decide by the sword whether the Bible alone, or the infallible vicar of Christ on earth, is to be

appealed to for the rule of faith and practice, Jacob Ibn Adonijah was studiously engaged in the collation of Biblical MSS., in compiling the grand critico-exegetical apparatus of the Old Testament, bequeathed to us by the Jews of olden times, and in editing it, together with the Hebrew Scriptures, the ancient Chaldee paraphrases, and valuable Hebrew commentaries, which has contributed more to the advancement of Biblical knowledge than all the bitter controversies of Catholics and Protestants.

Before, however, we describe this gigantic Rabbinic Bible which has immortalised his name, we have to mention other important works edited by him. It has already been remarked, that Ibn Adonijah must have taken up his abode at Venice soon after Bomberg established in it his celebrated printing office (1516). For we find that the editio princeps of the entire Babylonian Talmud, published by Bomberg in 1520-1523, was partly edited by Jacob b. Chajim; and as the Talmud consists of twelve volumes folio, the preparations for its printing, and the printing itself, must have commenced a considerable time before 1520, when a portion of it was published. Hence his work and connection with Bomberg must have begun about 1517 or This conclusion is confirmed by the fact that, simultaneously with the appearance of the Babylonian Talmud, Ibn Adonijah also worked at the editio princeps of the Jerusalem Talmud, which he carried through the press in 1522-23, as well as at the editio princeps of R. Nathan's Hebrew Concordance, which appeared in 1523, and over which he must have spent a considerable time.

His assiduity was truly marvellous. He not only carried through the press in three years the first editions of these gigantic works, consisting of fourteen volumes folio, closely printed, both in square Hebrew characters and Rabbinic Hebrew, and replete with references, the very sight of which would astound any one who is not acquainted with them; but, within twelve months after the appearance of the Concordance, he edited, conjointly with David de Pizzightone, the stupendous legal and ritual code of Maimonides, entitled, Mishne Thora (משנה החודה) = Deuteronomy, Second Law, or Jad Ha-Chezaka, (משנה החודה) = The Mighty Hand, in allusion to Deut. xxxiv. 12; and because the work consists of fourteen books (אור ביר). To this code, which appeared in 1524, in two volumes folio, Ibn Adonijah wrote an Introduction.

It is perfectly amazing, to find that the editing of these works,

which would of itself more than occupy the whole time of ordinary mortals in the present day, was simply the recreation of Jacob b. Chajim; and that the real strength of his intellect, and the vast stores of his learning, were employed at that very time in collecting and collating MSS. of the Massorah, and in preparing for the press the Rabbinic Bible, which is still a precious monument to his vast erudition and almost unparalleled industry, and which was the most powerful auxiliary to the then commencing Reformation. This Rabbinic Bible, which was published in 1524-25, consists of four volumes, folio, as follows:—

I. The first volume, embracing the Pentateuch (הורה), begins—
i. With the elaborate Introduction of Jacob b. Chajim, which we now give for the first time with an English translation; ii. An Index to the sections of the entire Old Testament according to the Massorah; and iii. Ibn Ezra's Preface to the Pentateuch. Then follow the five Books of Moses in Hebrew, with the so-called Chaldee Paraphrases of Onkelos and Jonathan ben Uzziel, and the Commentaries of Rashi and Ibn Ezra, which are given all round the margin; The Massorah parva, which is in the centre between the Hebrew text and the Chaldee paraphrase; and such a portion of the Massorah magna as the space between the end of the text and the beginning of the commentaries on each page would admit; for which reason this portion obtained the name of Massorah marginalis.

II. The second volume, comprising the Earlier Prophets (ראשונים), i. e., Joshua, Judges, 1 and 2 Samuel, and 1 and 2 Kings, has the Hebrew text, the Chaldee paraphrases of Jonathan b. Uzziel, the Commentaries of Rashi, David Kimchi, and Levi ben Gershon, the Massorah parva, and that portion of the Massorah magna which constitutes the Massorah marginalis.

III. The third volume, comprising the Later Prophets (נביאים), i. e., Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the Twelve Minor Prophets, has the Hebrew text, the so-called Chaldee paraphrase of Jonathan ben Uzziel, the Commentaries of Rashi, which extend over all the books in the volume of Ibn Ezra on Isaiah

⁵ Fürst's assertion (Bibliotheca Judaica, iii. 454), that this introduction had been translated into English, and published by Kennicott in his work entitled The state of the printed Hebrew Text of the Old Testament, Oxford, 1758, is incorrect. Kennicott simply published an abridged and incorrect Latin version, from a MS. which he found in the Bodleian Library.

and the Minor Prophets, the Massorah parva, and the Massorah marginalis.

IV. The fourth volume, comprising the Hagiographa (בתובים), i.e., the Psalms, Proverbs, Job, Canticles, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, Esther, Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, and Chronicles, has the Hebrew text; the so-called Chaldee paraphrases of Joseph the Blind; the Commentaries of Rashi, which only embrace the Psalms, the Five Megilloth (i. e., Canticles, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, and Esther), Ezra, Nehemiah, and Chronicles; the Commentaries of Ibn Ezra, which only embrace the Psalms, Job, the Five Megilloth, and Daniel; the Commentaries of David Kimchi on the Psalms and Chronicles; the Commentaries of Moses Kimchi on Proverbs, Ezra, and Nehemiah; 6 the Commentaries of Levi ben Gershon on Proverbs and Job; the so-called Commentary of Saadia on Daniel; the Massorah parva, the Massorah marginalis, and the (תרנום שני) Second Targum on Esther. Appended to this volume are—i. The Massorah, for which space could not be found in the margin of the text in alphabetical order, and which is therefore called the Massorah finalis, with Jacob ben Chajim's directions. ii. A Treatise on the Points and Accents of the Hebrew Scriptures, embodying the work (דרכי הניקור or כללי הניקוד of Moses the Punctuator (כללי הניקוד). iii. The variations between the Western and Eastern Codices, or between the Jerusalem and Babylonian MSS., called חלופין שבין מערבאי ומדנחאי or חלוף המקרא שבין בני ארץ ישראל ובין בני בבל. And iv. The variations between Ben Asher and Ben Naphtali, called חלופי התורה שבין בני אשר ובין בני נפתלי.

It is perfectly impossible for any one, but those students who have seen the MSS. of the Hebrew Bible, with the Massorah round the margin, in a most fantastic manner, who have encountered the difficulties in deciphering the hieroglyphic signs, the conceited abbreviations, the strange forms and ornaments into which the writing of the Massorah is twisted, the confusion of the Massoretic notes, &c.; and who have grappled with the blunders which are to be found in almost every

⁶ The Commentaries on Proverbs, Ezra, and Nehemiah are ascribed, in all the editions of the Rabbinic Bible, to Ibn Ezra. That this, however, is incorrect, and that they belong to Moses Kimchi, is now established beyond the shadow of a donbt. Comp. Reifmann in *Literaturblatt des Orients*, vol. ii., pp. 750, 751; *Zion*, vol. i., p. 76; vol. ii., pp. 113-117, 129-133, 155-157, 171-174, 185-188: Frankfort-on-the-Maine, 1841, 1842. Geiger, *Ozar Nechmad*, vol. ii., p. 17, &c.; Vienna, 1857; Kitto's Cyclopædia of Biblical Literature, s.v. Kimchi, Moses,

sentence, to form an adequate conception of the extraordinary labour and learning which Jacob Ibn Adonijah must have bestowed, in bringing such beautiful order out of such a chaos. His modesty and humility, in speaking of the toil, are becoming his vast erudition.

"Behold," he says, "I have exerted all my might and strength to collate and arrange the Massorah, with all the possible improvements, in order that it may remain pure and bright, and shew its splendour to the nations and princes; for, indeed, it is beautiful to This was a labour of love, for the benefit of our brethren, the children of Israel, and for the glory of our holy and perfect law; as well as to fulfil, as far as possible, the desire of Don Daniel Bomberg, whose expenses in this matter far exceeded my labours. And as regards the Commentaries, I have exerted my powers to the utmost degree to correct in them all the mistakes as far as possible; and whatsoever my humble endeavours could accomplish was done for the glory of the Lord, and for the benefit of our people. be deterred by the enormous labour, for which cause I did not suffer my eyelids to be closed long, either in the winter or summer, and did not mind rising in the cold of the night, as my aim and desire were to see this holy work finished. Now praised be the Creator, who granted me the privilege to begin and to finish this work."6° Such is the touching account which Jacob b. Chajim gives us of his labour of love.

Not less striking is the gratitude which he expresses to Bomberg, for having so cheerfully and liberally embarked upon so expensive a work. "When I explained to Bomberg," he tells us, "the advantage of the Massorah, he did all in his power to send into all the countries in order to search out what may be found of the Massorah; and, praised be the Lord, we obtained as many of the Massoretic books as could possibly be got. He was not backward, and his hand was not closed, nor did he draw back his right hand from producing gold out of his purse, to defray the expenses of the books, and of the messengers who were engaged to make search for them in the most remote corners, and in every place where they might possibly be found." "*

With all our abuse of the Roman Catholics for withholding the Bible from the people, and with all our boasted love for the Scriptures, neither will the Bible Society with its annual income of £80,000, nor will any publisher in this Protestant country of ours, undertake a revised edition of that stupendous work which was published in a

^{6°} Vide infra, p. 83, &c.

^{7*} Vide infra, p. 77, &c.

Roman Catholic country, when Luther began to make his voice heard in defence of the word of God. Thus it is, that we in the present day are still left to the labours of Jacob b. Chajim, though the results of modern researches, and the discovery of valuable MSS., would enable us to issue a new edition of the critical apparatus of the Old Testament, with important corrections and additions, and in a form more easily accessible to Biblical students.

Bomberg, who took the liveliest interest and the greatest pride in this magnificent edition of the Bible, got Elias Levita, whose fame as a Hebraist was at that time spread not only all over Italy where he resided, but over Germany, both among the most distinguished dignitaries in the Catholic Church and the great leaders of the Reformation, to write an epilogue to the work of his ambition. this poem, Levita celebrates the praises of the munificent publisher, "who though uncircumcised in the flesh [i. e., a gentile], is circumcised in heart," of "the learned Jacob Ibn Adonijah," who carried it through the press, and of the unparalleled work itself.7 Levita was then residing at Rome, in the house of his friend and patron, Cardinal Egidio de Viterbo, where he was diligently engaged in printing his works on the grammar and structure of the Hebrew language, teaching the Roman Catholic and Protestant combatants the original of the Old Testament, and enjoying the literary society of popes, cardinals, princes, ambassadors, and warriors, who were bewitched by the mysteries of the Kabbalah, and little thinking of the misfortunes which were soon to befall him.

Within two years of his writing the epilogue to Jacob Ibn Adonijah's Rabbinic Bible, and whilst engaged on an Aramaic grammar, the Imperialists under Charles V. sacked Rome (May 6, 1527), and in the general work of spoliation and destruction, Levita lost all his property and the greater part of his MSS. In a most destitute and deplorable condition, he left the Eternal city, and betook himself to Venice in the same year (1527); and Bomberg, at whose request he had written the epilogue, at once engaged him as joint corrector of the press and as editor. Thus the two learned Hebraists, Jacob b. Chajim and Elias Levita, who were the great teachers of Hebrew to the greatest men of Europe, at the commencement and during the development of the Reformation, now became co-workers in the same printing office.

7 For the different editions of the Bible, and for the alterations which were afterwards made in it, see Kitto's Cyclopedia of Biblical Literature, s.v. RABBINIC BIBLES.



It is more than probable that Levita told Jacob Ibn Adonijah of the Aramaic work on which he was engaged, the MS. of which he lost in the sacking of Rome, and that this exercised some influence on the latter in the choice of his next literary undertaking. For we find Jacob Ibn Adonijah, immediately after Levita's arrival, writing "A Treatise on the Targum" (מאמר על החרנום). It is a matter of dispute whether this Treatise first appeared in Bomberg's edition of the Pentateuch and the Five Megilloth, published in 1527, or in that published in 1543-44, after Jacob Ibn Adonijah's death. Not possessing the editions in question, I cannot state which opinion is the correct one.

Although no one who is at all acquainted with his assiduity, and who knows what an uncontrollable and inextinguishable passion to continue therein is kindled in the hearts of those who have embarked upon authorship and found their works acceptable, will for a moment doubt that Jacob Ibn Adonijah ever would relinquish his literary pursuits, as long as he possessed his faculties and the use of his limbs; yet, with the exception of one solitary and incidental reference to his work, presently to be mentioned, we henceforth hear nothing more about his productions. Fürst indeed enumerates no less than fifteen important Midrashim and Commentaries on the Bible, which Bomberg published in 1548-47, and which he says may have been prepared for the press by our author.⁹ But this is mere conjecture. I myself possess the very editions of some of the works in question, and though Cornelius Adelkind and Elias Levita are distinctly stated as having

⁸ Comp. the article Jüdische Typographie, by Steinschneider and David Cassel, in Ersch and Gruber's Allgemeine Encyklopädie, section 11., vol. xxviii., p. 44, note 32, and Professor Luzzatto's Letter (reprinted below, p. 11), and with Fürst, Bibliotheca Judaica, vol. iii., p. 451.

9 The works referred to are as follows:— Midrash Rabboth (מדרש רברות), Venice, 1545, fol.; Mechilta (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Siphra (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Siphra (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Siphra (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Midrash Tanchuma (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Midrash Tilim (מרות), ibid. 1546, fol.; Pisikla Sutratha (מרות), ibid. 1546, fol.; Blias Mishrachi's Supra Commentary on Rashi's Comment. on the Pentateuch, called Sepher Ha-Mizrache (מרות), ibid. 1545, fol.; Ralbag's Commentary on the Pentateuch, called Akedath, (מרות), ibid. 1547, fol.; Ralbag's Commentary on the Pentateuch (מרות), ibid. 1547, fol.; Araham Sabba's Kabbalistic Commentary on the Pentateuch, entitled Tzeror Ha-Mor (מרות), ibid. 1546, fol.; Ibn Shemtob's Homiletical Commentary on the Pentateuch (מרות), ibid. 1548, fol.; Ibn Shemtob's Homiletical Commentary on the Pentateuch (מרות), ibid. 1547, fol.; Jacob Ibn Chibib's Collection of Hagodas, called En Jacob (מרות), מון, ibid. 1546, fol.; R. Solomon b. Abraham b. Aderethe's Theological Answers to Queries (מרות), ibid. 1546. fol.; 1545-6, fol.; R. Moses de Corecy's Homiletical work, entitled, The Major Book on the Commandments (מרות), ibid. 1547, fol. (Comp. Bibliotheca Judaica, vol. iii, p. 452.)

been connected with them, Jacob's name is not even mentioned. This, however, may be owing to the change in Ibn Adonijah's religious sentiments, which, as we shall presently see, is more than probable.

The disappearance of Jacob Ibn Adonijah from the field of active labour in connection with Bomberg, which happened almost simultaneously with the arrival of Levita at Venice, and his appointment as corrector and annotator of the Hebrew works, is most significant, and we believe that it was caused by Ibn Adonijah's relinquishing Judaism.

It is now established beyond the shadow of a doubt, that this eminent Hebraist embraced Christianity about this time. Levita, who had occasion to refer to Adonijah, when writing his exposition of the Massorah (circa 1537-38), not only speaks of him as dead, but intimates that he had avowed the Christian faith some considerable time before he departed this life, and hence descends to unworthy vituperations against him. Referring to the Massorah, edited by Ibn Adonijah, in the celebrated Rabbinic Bible, Levita says, "I have not seen anything like it among all the ancient books, for arrangement and correctness, for beauty and excellence, and for good order. The compiler thereof was one of the learned, whose name was formerly, among Let his soul be bound up in a bag with holes!" 10 the Jews, Jacob. This spiteful perversion of a beautiful, charitable, and reverential prayer, which the Jews use when speaking of or writing about any one of their brethren who has departed this life, in allusion to 1 Sam. xxv. 29, justifies us in assuming that Jacob Ibn Adonijah embraced Christianity several years before 1537.

As the statement in question, in Levita's work, was till lately the only reference to Ibn Adonijah's having embraced Christianity towards the end of his life, the fact was generally unknown, and many of the learned Jews doubted whether the passage in Levita really meant to convey the idea. Amongst those who doubted it, was the erudite Frensdorff. He therefore wrote to the late Professor Luzzatto, asking him the meaning of the passage in question, to which he replied as follows: 11 "As to the meaning of Levita's words, which he wrote in

אכן המסורה מהארבע ועשרים. הנדפסות הנה לא ראיתי כהנה בכל ספרי הקדמונים מסודרים און המסורה בישראל נקרא ומהוקנים בישראל נקרא מהתוקנים ביום ובהרור. ובשוב הסורור סדרם אחר מהנבונים היה שמו לפנים בישראל נקרא מחקנים ביום ובהרור בצרור נקוב עובר משכתו בדורה בצרור נקוב Comp. Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 94, ed. Ginsburg.

ולענין דברי הבחור שכתב בהקדמתו החרוזית למסורת המסורת "אחד מהנבונים היה שמו לפנים 11 בישראל נקרא יעקב. תהי נשמתו צרורה בצרור נקוב" ששאלת אם אאמין שכוונתו לומר שר יעקב בר הישראל נקרא יעקב הדור הורד וראי כן הוא. והדבר הזה היה סבה שנמנעתי מהשיב למכתבך כי הרבה

the poetical Introduction to the Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, one of the learned, whose name was formerly, among the Jews, Jacob. Let his soul be bound up in a bag with holes; ' and your asking me whether I believe it to imply that R. Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah changed his religion; it is assuredly so. This was the reason why I delayed replying to your letter, for I was greatly perplexed about this subject; since for a truth, from the import of R. Elias Levita's words in question, it is beyond doubt that R. Jacob changed his religion, and I was unwilling to publish this strange report about such a learned man till I found another witness. Now last year, one of my friends, the erudite R. Moses Soave, of Venice, found an edition of the Mishna, with the Commentaries of Maimonides and Shimshon b. Abraham, printed at Venice (Giustiniani), 1546; at the end of Tractate Taharoth was written as follows, which I also saw myself with my own eyes: 'These are the words of the first editor, whose name was formerly, among the Jews, Jacob b. Chajim, and who revised the Tractate Taharoth, with the Commentary of R. Shimshon, of blessed memory. however, the sage said, 'Receive the truth by whomsoever it is propounded,' we deemed it proper to print his remarks here.' is peradventure the lie to be given also to this testimony, or is the fact to be established from this witness?

"Before this, however, happened, I rejoiced as one that findeth great spoil, for I bought a copy of the Pentateuch, with the Targum, printed by Bomberg in 1543-44, at the end of which are seven pages on the Targum, beginning—'Thus saith Jacob b. Chajim b. Isaac Ibn Adonijah,' &c.; as I thought from this it is evident that in the years 1543-44 he was alive, and was still a Jew; and how then

הייתי נבוך בענין הזה כי אמנם משמעות דברי ר' אליה הנ"ל היא בלא ספק כי ר' יעקב המיר דתר ולא הייתי רוצה להוציא לעז על הכם כמהו בשרם אשמע עד שני. ואולם בשנה שעברה מצא אחד מירחי הייתי רוצה להוציא לעז על הכם כמהו בשרם אשמע עד שני. ואולם בשנה שעברה מצא אחד מירחי המשכל ר מטה סואבי מעיר וניציאה משניות עם פירוש הר"ש דברי המנה הראשון שהיה שמל לפנים בישראל יעקב בר חיים שהגיה סדר מהרות עם פירוש רבינו שמישון ו"ל. ולפי שאמר החכם קבל האמת ממי שאמרו ראינו להדפים דבריו פה" — היתכן להכויב גם העדות הזאת יאו להרציאת ממשמשות

ואני קודם לכן ששתי כמוצא שלל רב כי קניתי חומש עם תרנום דפוס בומבירג שנת ש"ג וש"ד' ובסופו ז' דפים על ההרנום. החלתם יאמר יעקב בן חיים בן יצחק ך אדניהו יש"י עמה"ן "אמרתי הדי הברא כב בשנת ש"ג וש"ד היה הי והיה יהודי. ואיך בשנת רצ"ח (כשנדפס ס' מסרת המסרת) כבר היתת נשמתו צרורה? "אבל כשראיתי המשניות הניל, אמירתי מה אדבר? ובמה אציוקהו? הלא על פ" שנים עדים יומת המת ואז אמרת: אין ספק כי ן אדניהו כתב מאמרו על התרגום כשהיה יהודי. האל נשאר בי דניאל ושאר בי דניאל ושאר בי דניאל ושאר בי דניאל האליבר נדסס בחייו בחומש אחר שלא בא עדיין לידי ואולי ג"כ לא נדסס בחייו. אבל נשאר בי דניאל הוציי בומבירג קצת שנים עד שהרפים חומש עם תרגום ואז הרפים המאמר ההוא בסופו s published in the Hebrew Essays and Reviews, entitled Ozar Nechanad, vol iii., p. 112, Vienna, 1860.

could his soul long ago be bound up (i. e. have departed) in the year 1538, when the Massoreth Ha-Massoreth was printed? But when I saw the edition of the Mishna in question, I thought, what am I now to say? and how am I to reconcile it? Surely upon the testimony of two witnesses the man must be executed. Whereupon I concluded that Ibn Adonijah wrote his Treatise on the Targum when still a Jew, and that it had either been already printed when he was alive, in an edition of the Pentateuch which I have not yet seen, or it was not printed in his life-time, but remained for some years in the possession of Daniel Bomberg, till he printed an edition of the Pentateuch, with the Targum, when he also printed at the end the Treatise in question."

This fact may perhaps give us the clue to Jacob Ibn Adonijah's sudden disappearance from the field of labour in connection with Bomberg's printing office. The apology of the second editor of the edition of the Mishna in question, for printing, in a work intended for the Jews, opinions propounded by one who had ceased to be a member of the community, seems to imply several things which have hitherto been unknown in connection with the life of Ibn Adonijah. from it-i. That he still continued to work for Bomberg after he embraced Christianity. For had Ibn Adonijah revised the Tractate of Mishna in question when he was still a Jew, the future editor would not have found it necessary to apologise for reprinting Ibn Adonijah's opinions; just as the future editors of the Rabbinic Bible did not require to explain why they reprinted his compilation of the Massorah, and the Introduction to the Rabbinic Bible, which he wrote when still ii. The fact that Bomberg's works were for the Jews, and that an apology was needed to be made to them for printing the corrections and annotations made by a converted Jew, would of itself show the inexpediency of retaining a Jewish Christian on such works. To conciliate, therefore, the prejudice of his Jewish customers, Bomberg was undoubtedly obliged to part with his old friend Jacob Ibn Adonijah. How bitter this prejudice was against those who embraced Christianity, may be seen from the vituperations uttered against Ibn Adonijah, even by so enlightened a man as Elias Levita. If our conclusions are correct, they will also supply us with the clue to the sudden and mysterious disappearance of Ibn Adonijah's name from nearly all the books printed by Bomberg since the year 1527. However much Ibn Adonijah may have done to them by way of

correction and annotation, it was the best trade policy to suppress the name of the converted Jew. Hence Fürst may be perfectly correct in his supposition that Jacob b. Chajim had a share in preparing for the press the fifteen important works already alluded to, though the learned bibliographer neither accounts for, nor mentions, the fact that Ibn Adonijah's name is suppressed.

The precise year in which Ibn Adonijah died has not as yet been ascertained, though it is perfectly certain, from the remarks of Levita already alluded to, that he departed this life before 1538. Jews did not record anything connected with his life and death is no matter of surprise, when we remember that he had left their community, and that, in their unparalleled sufferings, the converted Israelites of those days, in their blind zeal, were considerable But that the Christian writers of those days, both Catholics and Protestants, who thought it worth their while to chronicle and perpetuate events which we cannot read now without blushing, should have passed over in total silence the death of one who had done so much for Biblical literature, and suffered the loss of all things to join the ranks of the followers of Christ, will remain an indelible blot on the gratitude of Christian historians. As far as Ibn Adonijah himself is concerned, he has left a monument behind him in his contributions to Biblical literature, which will last as long as the Bible is studied in the original; and the critical student of the Scriptures can never examine the Massorah, nor look at the gigantic Rabbinic Bible, without feelings of reverence for, and gratitude to, Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah, who, being dead, yet speaketh.

It now remains that we should advert to the materials from which Ibn Adonijah compiled the Massorah, and to the merits of his compilation. Before, however, this is done, it is necessary to give the reader some idea of the origin, development, import, and transmission of the Massorah. The account must necessarily be very succinct.

Owing to the extreme sacredness with which the letter of the text was regarded, and believing that the multifarious legal enactments which were called forth by the ever-shifting circumstances of the commonwealth, the sacred legends which developed themselves in the course of time, and all the ecclesiastical and civil regulations, to which an emergency may at any time give rise, are indicated in the Bible by a superfluous letter, or redundant word, or the

repetition of a phrase, or the peculiarity of a construction, the greatest care has been taken, since the beginning of the Christian era, to mark every peculiarity and phenomenon in the spelling and construction of the words in the Scriptures, so that "one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law."

The duty of noting these peculiarities devolved more especially upon the Scribes, or copyists, who multiplied the Codices of the Bible.¹² As the collation of MSS. for the purpose of producing correct copies was deemed unsafe, inasmuch as the multiplication always gives rise to a multitude of errors; and as, moreover, the process of collation is not only tedious, but demands a number of MSS, belonging to different families, and various ages, the Scribes found it more practicable to count the number of times a word was spelled in an exceptional way, or a peculiar phrase was used, or any anomaly occurred throughout the Bible. The different peculiarities, thus numbered were rubricated, and formed into separate registers and These were at first committed to memory by the professional Scribes and doctors of the law, and transmitted orally in the schools; but afterwards, like all other traditions, were written down, and now constitute the Massorah (מסורה), = tradition.13

Like the science of grammar and lexicography, the Massoretic researches were at first limited. They were confined to the rubrication of words and phrases to which some legal enactment was attached, or which had some caligraphical and orthographical peculiarity. But as the Massoretic schools extended over a millennium, and as the

לפיכך נקראי הראשונים סופרים שהיו סופרים כל האיתיות שבחורה חציין של תיבותי התגלה שהיו אומרים וא"ר דגדון חציין של אותיות של ספר תורה דרש דרש חציין של תיבותי התגלה של פסוקים יכרסמנה דוויר מישר ע"ן דישר חציים של ההלים והוא יהום יכפר עון חצוי דפסוקים "therefore are the ancients called Sopherim, because they counted all the letters in Holy Writ. Thus they said that the Vav, in [Levit. xi. 42], is the half of all the letters in the Pentateuch; דרש דרש [ibid. x. 16] is the middle word; התגלה [ibid. xiii] 33] the middle verse; that Ain, in ישר וחצר (Ps. lxxx. 14], is the middle letter in the Psalms; and Ps. lxxvii. 38 the middle verse." Kiddushin, 30 a.

18 The expression מסורה, which now denotes all the labours of the Massorites effected during a millennium, is the post-Talmudic form. In the Talmud it is חסורה and originally denoted the traditional pronunciation of the unpointed text. Thus it was transmitted authoritatively that שבשים (Levit. xii. 5) is to be read שבשים, two weeks, and not שַּבְּשִׁילָם, two weeks, and not בַּחָלֵב, seventy days; and that בּחַלָּב (Exod. xxiii. 19) is to be pronounced in the milk, and not בַּחַלֶב, in the milk, and not בַּחַלָּב, in the fat. Comp. Geiger, Jüdische Zeitschrift, vol. i., p. 90, &c.; vol. iii., p. 79.

¹⁴ This has already been pointed out by Levita; comp. Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 137, ed. Ginsburg.

absence of concordances precluded the possibility of discovering at once all the instances in which certain anomalies were to be found, the continued exertions of the Massorites resulted, not only in supplementing and completing the already existing rubrics, but in adding new registers and lists of words, forms, phrases, and combinations, which exhibited the slightest deviation from the ordinary usage. Hence the Massorah, in its present development, embraces almost everything connected with the external appearance of the text. gives the number of times each letter of the alphabet occurs throughout It states how many verses there are in each separate book. It shows which is the middle letter, which the middle word, and which is the middle verse in every book. It registers the majuscular, the minuscular, the inverted, the suspended, and the peculiarly pointed letters, the anomalous forms and phrases, defective and plene, textual and marginal readings, conjectural readings, lexical features, &c.

When the Massorah began to be written down, it assumed a double form. The first form of it is more like an index, simply stating along-side the margin, against the word which exhibits a certain peculiarity, that the word in question is one of such and such a number, possessing the same peculiarity, without giving the other words of the same rubric. This form assumed the name of Massorah parva (ממורה קמנה). The second is the more extensive form. It not only gives all the words which possess the same peculiarity in full, but adds a few words, by which each expression is preceded, or followed, so as to enable the student to recognise, from the connection, in what book the anomaly occurs. This form of it obtained the name of Massorah magna, and is written above and below the text.

As, however, the Massorah constantly increased in bulk in the course of time, extending to every phenomenon of the text, and as the large dimensions it assumed precluded the possibility of its being written entirely above and below the margin of the page to which it referred, the different lists, both alphabetical and otherwise, had to be arranged according to alphabetical or other order, and chronicled in separate works. These books are either called by the general name Massoretic Treatises (מבלה ואכלה ואכלה ואכלה ואכלה (מברי המסרה), or Ochla Ve-Ochla (אכלה ואכלה ואכלה). The latter appellation the Massoretic Treatises obtained from the first two examples, אַכְּלָה (1 Sam. i. 9), יַּאָכְלָה (Gen. xxvii. 19), in the alphabetical list of words occurring twice in the Bible, once without

and once with Vav, with which the Massorah begins. It must be remarked, however, that in copying the Ochla~Ve-Ochla, or the Massorah, the scribes or students did not always transcribe the whole of it. Some portions were omitted as being unimportant, or not being wanted by the transcriber; some were transposed by the students to facilitate reference; whilst other portions were added by those who devoted themselves to this kind of study. Hence obtained different redactions, some called by the general name Massoretic~Treatises, and others by the more specific appellation Ochla~Ve-Ochla; hence the difficulty of ascertaining the particular redaction meant by the different commentators, lexicographers, and grammarians, who quote the Ochla~Ve-Ochla; and hence too the impossibility of specifying particularly the various nameless fragments and forms of the Massorah, used for collation in the compilation of this critico-exegetical apparatus, as edited by Ibn Adonijah.

This impossibility of specifying the nameless fragments, which Jacob Ibn Adonijah realised in the compilation of the Massorah, has recently been construed into a deliberate suppression of the materials which he used, and the sources whence he drew his information. Thus Geiger, in showing the importance of the Massorah to Biblical criticism, and deploring its neglect by commentators and lexicographers, remarks, 16 "Acquaintance with the Massorah, and with the numerous MSS. which contain it in its various forms, has for centuries become so rare, that people did not at all know any more whether the Massorah actually existed in former times, in the form of a comprehensive view, or whether it has been made into such a form for the first time by Jacob b. Chajim, at the end of his edition of the Bible; and whether this whole compilation which he made from the isolated Massorahs, both parva and magna, to be found connected immediately with the

16 Levita, who made the Ochla Ve-Ochla the basis of his Massoretic researches, plainly declared that it is so called from its beginning words, והנקרא כן בעבור ההחלה:

Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 131. We cannot, therefore, understand why the learned Dr. Steinschneider should be so anxious to claim the originality of this remark. Comp. Geiger's Jüdische Zeitschrift, vol. i., pp. 316, 317, note 31, Breslau, 1862.

16 Die Bekanntschaft mit ihr, mit den zahlreichen Handschriften, welche sie in ihrer verschiedenen Gestalt enthalten, ift schon seit Jahrhunderten so spärlich geworden, daß man gar nicht mehr wußte, ob denn wirklich früher auch die Maßoxah in der Gestalt einer umfassenden Uebersicht existirt habe, oder ob sie so erst von Jakob ben Chajim am Ende der Bibelausgabe geordnet worden, diese ganze Zusammenstellung, die er eben aus den vereinzelten nnmittelbar neben dem Texte besindlichen kleinen und großen

Digitized by Google

text, is exclusively his work. From his words, with which he introduces this work, it does not appear whether he had before him one or more such compilations, nay, on the contrary, it seems as if he claimed for himself this compilation. We can scarcely avoid the suspicion, that the man, whose merit is at all events to be acknowledged as permanent, designedly intended to envelope it in darkness, with the artificial words in which he introduces this work, as well as the grammatical Treatise of Moses Ha-Nakden, in order that it might scarcely be guessed what he had originally before him, and that it should be supposed that he had done far more at it than is actually the case; on the contrary, he would surely have increased his merit if he had told very plainly what sources he used, in what form they were, and how he had worked them up. Nevertheless he omitted to give this information, and the most distinguished literati and collators of MSS. could give no information whether there existed any MS. compilation of the Massorah."

That this accusation is unmerited, may be seen both from Jacob Ibn Adonijah's Introduction, and from the various notes which he made in different parts of the Massorah finalis. Thus in the passage already quoted, 17 he not only tells us that Bomberg despatched messengers to different countries to search for copies of the Massorah, but distinctly declares that they succeeded in obtaining as many codices as could possibly be secured. These Massorahs, he moreover says, embraced both kinds: First, the Massorahs written in the margin of

Baforah's vorgenommen, ausschließlich fein Bert fei. Ans feinen Worten, mit benen er biese Arbeit einseitet, geht nicht hervor, ob er eine ober gar mehrere folder Ueberfichten vorliegen gehabt habe, ja es icheint im Gegentheile, als nehme er biefe Bufammenftellung für fich allein in Anspruch ; wir konnen uns faum bes Berbachtes erwehren, bag ber Mann, beffen Berbienft jebenfalls ein bauernb anzuerkennenbes ift. burch bie fünftlichen Borte, mit benen er biefes Werk, wie bas grammatische bes Mofes ha-Natban, einleitet, absichtlich ein gewiffes Salbbunkel barüber verbreiten wollte, so bag man, was ihm ursprünglich vorgelegen, faum ahnen könne und man auf die Bermuthung kommen folle, er habe weit mehr babei gethan, ale wirklich ber Fall ift. Sicher hatte er fein Berbienft im Gegentheile erhöht, wenn er uns recht genan gesagt hatte, welche Quellen er benütt, welche Geftalt bieselben gehabt und wie er fie verarbeitet. Beboch er unterließ biese Mittheilung, und bie bebeutenbften Renner und Sanbschriftensammler wußten von der maßorethischen Uebersicht, ob sie handschriftlich vorhanden sei, keine Rachricht zu geben. Judische Zeitschrift für Wissenschaft und Leben, vol. iii., p. 112, &c. Breslau, 1865.

¹⁷ Vide supra, p. 8, &c.

the Bible, thus constituting what is called the Massorah parva and the Massorah marginalis; and second, separate Massoretic Treatises, or the different redactions of what is called the Ochla Ve-Ochla.

Equally explicit and straightforward are his remarks about the nature of these materials, and the manner in which he elaborated them. We cannot do better than give his own description of the condition of the Massorahs, written in the margins of the Bibles. "After mastering their contents," he says, "I found them in the utmost disorder and confusion, so much so, that there is not a sentence to be found without a blunder: that is to say, the quotations from the Massorites are both incorrect and misplaced; since in those codices in which the Massorah is written in the margin, it is not arranged according to the order of the verses contained in the page. Thus, for instance, if a page has five or six verses, the first of which begins with מיא מול, and he said; the second with and it was told; the third with and it is; the fourth with אַנְיִשְׁלֵּח, and he sent; the fifth with מְשִׁבָּן, and she sat: the Massorah commences with the fourth verse, "the word וְשָׁלֵבוּן, occurs twenty-two times;" then follows verse two, "the word ", occurs twenty-four times; '' and then the fifth verse, "the word מַשֶׁב, occurs fifteen times," without any order or plan. Moreover, most of these [Massoretic remarks] are written in a contracted form, and with ornaments; so much so, that they cannot at all be deciphered, as the desire of the writer was only to embellish his writing, and not to examine or to understand the sense. Thus, for instance, in most of the copies, there are four lines [of the Massorah] on the top of the page, and five at the bottom, as the writer would under no circumstances diminish or increase the number. Hence, whenever there happened to be any of the alphabetical lists, or if the Massoretic remarks were lengthy, he split up the remarks in the middle or at the beginning, and largely introduced abbreviations, so as to obtain even lines." 18

That this is by no means an exaggerated description of the state in which the Massorah, written in the margins of the Bible, was in the days of Ibn Adonijah, may be seen from the account given by Levita, his contemporary and co-labourer in the same department. Levita, who fourteen years later (1588) had to collate it for his Introduction to the Massorah, says, "as for the Massorah, written round the margin in the Codices, it contains numberless errors. The copyists have perverted it, as they did not care for the Massorah, but

¹⁸ Vide infra, p. 78, &c.

only thought to ornament their writing, and to make even lines, so as not to alter the appearance, in order that all the pages should be alike. Moreover they ornamented them with illuminations of divers kinds of buds, flowers, &c. Hence they were obliged sometimes to narrow, and sometimes to widen, the margins round the illuminations with words already stated, although they were superfluous, and out of place; whilst the Massoretic registers were entirely omitted from their proper place, because the space did not suffice; and hence they had to break off in the middle of a sentence, thus leaving the whole edifice incomplete, and greatly defective.^{18*}

Thus much for the Massorah, which accompanied the Codices of the Bible, prior to, and after, the time of Ibn Adonijah's compilation. As to the means for collating, correcting, and compiling it, and the extent of his labours, he distinctly tells us that he used different separate redactions of the Massorah, which Bomberg procured, and which he himself possessed. Here, again, we must let Ibn Adonijah speak for himself. "Now," says he, "when I observed all this confusion, I bestirred myself in the first place to arrange all the Massoretic notes, according to the verses to which they belonged; and then to investigate the Massoretic treatises in my possession, apart from what was written in the margins of the Bibles. omission or contraction occurred, in order to obtain even lines, or four lines at the top and five lines at the bottom, I at once consulted the Massoretic treatises, and corrected it according to order. whenever I found that the Massoretic treatises differed from each other, I put down the opinions of both sides, as will be found in the margin of our edition of the Bible with the Massorah, the word in dispute being marked to indicate that it is not the language of the Massorah; and whenever I took exception to the statement in a certain Codex of the Massorah, because it did not harmonise with the majority of the Codices of the Massorah, whilst it agreed with a few, or wherever it contradicted itself, I made careful search till I discovered the truth, according to my humble knowledge." 19

How, in the face of such a plain declaration, that he had used sundry Codices of the Massorah, apart from the Massorah which accompanied the copies of the Bible, an accurate and profound scholar like Geiger could say—"from his words it does not appear

^{18°} Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 94, ed. Ginsburg, Longmans, 1867.

¹⁹ Vide infra, p. 79, &c.

whether he had before him one or more such compilations, nay, on the contrary, it seems as if he claimed for himself this compilation," and then charge Ibn Adonijah with designedly concealing his original sources, is to us a matter of the utmost astonishment. Can it be that Geiger has not read through Ibn Adonijah's Introduction to the Rabbinic Bible, in which he gives this detailed description of his labours?

The imputation appears still more unaccountable when it is compared with the correct account which a few pages before Geiger gives of Ibn Adonijah's most assiduous and conscientious work. "Jacob b. Chajim," he says,19" "has the great merit of having transmitted to us the Massorah, in the second Bomberg Bible, edited by him (1525), after comparing it most carefully with different MSS. He has furnished us with a work of the utmost discernment and indescribable industry. He has used several MSS. for the Massorah parva and magna, endeavoured to reconcile and solve contradictions and difficulties; and has conscientiously given an account of this, as well as of his scruples. He must certainly have had before him a Massoretic survey, but this he has entirely recast in its arrangement. By his not only referring frequently in the large marginal Massorah to articles in the survey, but, vice versa, being sometimes satisfied with a reference in the latter to the former, he actually also endeavoured to make it a complete survey, inasmuch as he has tried to work up the whole Massoretic material, in so far as it did not relate to entirely isolated details; and moreover, by arranging it alphabetically, he has

10° Jakob ben Chajim hat das große Berdienst, uns dieselbe in der von ihm besorgten Ausgabe der zweiten rabbinischen Bomberg'schen Bibel (1525), mit sorgfältiger Bergleichung verschiedener Handschriften, überliesert zu haben. Er hat uns ein Werk einschieder Kenntniß und unfäglichen Fleißes geliesert; er hat für die kleine und die große Maßorah mehrere Handschriften benütt, Disserbaren und Schwierigkeiten auszugleichen und zu lösen gesucht, und gewissenhaft giebt er darüber wie über seine Strupel Bericht. Auch die maßorethische Uebersicht lag ihm sicherlich vor; diese aber arbeitete er in Betress der Anordnung vollständig um. Nicht blos daß er in der großen Randmaßorah häusig auf Artisel der Uebersicht verwies, umgekehrt zuweilen in dieser sich mit einer Berweisung auf die große Randmaßorah begnügte, hat er sie auch wirklich zu einer vollständigen Uebersicht zu gestalten versucht, indem er den ganzen maßorethischen Stoss, sowei er nicht ganz vereinzeltes Detail betras, darin zu verarbeiten suchte umgestaltete, das die Aussindung der maßorethischen Bestimmungen sehr erleichterte. Daß ihm Handschriften zu dieser Arbeit vorlagen,

transformed it into a Massoretic lexicon, so that the finding of the Massoretic definitions is greatly facilitated. That he had MSS, before him for this work is evident from the whole plan, and especially from his frank confession, in separate articles, that the statements are sometimes contrary in themselves, and sometimes contradict other statements, and that he leaves the solution. However, the bringing together of the separate and scattered stones into a well compacted edifice is his work. The arrangement was uncommonly difficult; he had often to hesitate, in the course of his work, in which to put single articles; and this indeed constituted simply a single and subordinate part in the great work of a complete edition of the Bible, with Targum and a number of Commentaries."

From this description, which is irreconcilable with the other, wherein Ibn Adonijah is charged with designed concealment of the original sources, it is almost certain that Geiger could not have read through Jacob b. Chajim's Introduction to the Bible. For here, where Geiger is really anxious to do him justice, and where he alludes to Ibn Adonijah's materials, he simply refers to his remarks in the Massorah finalis, drawing from them his conclusion, and does not at all refer to Ibn Adonijah's Introduction, where he most explicitly states that he had before him separate Codices of the Massorah. he does not specify these Codices, is owing to the fact that the several redactions of the survey of the Massorah, and the fragmentary nature of many of the Codices, precluded such a bibliographical description. Besides, paleographical and bibliographical descriptions of MSS., used in editing a work, belong to modern days. The editors of the greatest works, after the invention of printing, and in the days of Ibn Adonijah, never thought of giving an account of the materials they used up. Cardinal Ximenes, and his co-workers at the magnificent edition of the Complutensian Polyglott, gave no account whatsoever of the materials and MSS. they used for the texts of the Old and New

ist aus der ganzen Anlage ersichtlich, besonders baraus, daß er unumwunden zu einzelnen Artifeln bekennt, daß die Angaben bald in sich selbst bald mit andern im Widerspruch stehn, und er die Löfung anheimstellt. Allein die Zusammenschichtung der einzelnen zerstreuten Bausteine zu einem wohlgefügten Bau ist sein Werk. Die Anordnung war ungemein schwierig, er mußte oft schwanken, an welcher Stelle er den einzelnen Artifel unterbringen solle, im Louse der Arbeit selbst — und dieselbe schloß sich ja blos als einzelner untergeordneter Theil an das große Werk einer vollständigen Bibelausgabe mit Thargum und einer Anzahl Commentare an — anderte er zuweilen seinen Plan. Jüdische Zeitschrift, vol. i.i., p. 105.

Testaments; and Biblical critics have to the present day not succeeded in finding out these materials. Yet who ever thinks of charging the Cardinal, and the editors of the Complutensian Polyglott, with designedly concealing the original sources of their work, in order that it might appear greater than it actually was?

Levita, who, in referring to the extraordinary dimensions of the Massorah magna, tells us that "if all the words of it which he had seen in his life were to be written down, and bound up in a book, it would exceed in bulk the Bible itself," declares that the greater part of Ibn Adonijah's compilation is from the Ochla Ve-Ochla.20 Ibn Adonijah does not even mention the name of this Massoretic Compendium; and it would at first sight seem as if we had here one of the original sources, which he had designedly concealed. But the fact that Levita found a copy of this treatise, after great exertions, 21 though he lived in the very place where Ibn Adonijah sojourned, and was engaged by the very printer who employed Ibn Adonijah, and who collected and possessed all the Codices of the Massorah used in the edition of the Rabbinic Bible, would of itself show that Ibn Adonijah could not have had before him this particular redaction when he compiled the Massorah. Levita's remark, therefore, simply proves that the different redactions of the separate Massorah, or the Ochla Ve-Ochla, which Ibn Adonijah worked up in his great compilation, also embodied the greater portion contained in the particular redaction in question.

Had the Ochla Ve-Ochla referred to by Levita come to light, we should have been able, by comparing it with the present Massorah, to see how much of it Ibn Adonijah incorporated in his compilation, and in what manner he worked up the materials. But, unfortunately, this Codex, like all other Massoretic compilations, has disappeared. There can, however, be no doubt that Levita's statement is exaggerated, and that, from his known enmity to Ibn Adonijah for having embraced Christianity, he would only too readily seize any plausible opportunity of depreciating his fellow-labourer's work. Yet even he was constrained to bestow the greatest praise upon Ibn Adonijah's compilation, and to account for its deficiencies by adducing the ancient proverb that "every beginning is difficult." ²²

The few independent surveys of the Massorah, which have of late

Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 138, ed. Ginsburg.
 Ibid, p. 93.
 Ibid, p. 95, &c.



٠.

years been discovered in public libraries, only show how vast Ibn Adonijah's labours must have been in producing his compilation. For, not only do these MSS. exhibit the greatest diversity in details, but not a single one of them can be compared, in number of rubrics or in point of arrangement, with the present Massorah finalis. About the relationship of the Great Massorah, which the celebrated R. Gershom b. Jehodab (circa 960-1028), "the luminary of the dispersed," already copied with his own hands, and which is frequently quoted by Rashi, and by the transcribers of the Leipsig Codex (No. 1), with Ibn Adonijah's compilation, we can say nothing, since no Codex of this particular redaction of the Great Massorah has as yet been found. We can, however, speak positively about the recently discovered and published Ochla Ve-Ochla.

The Ochla Ve-Ochla, as has already been remarked, is the name which in the course of time was given by some to one or more redactions of the independent survey of the Massorah, to distinguish it from the other Great Massorah,²⁴ which was written above and below the text of the Bible. By this appellation, this particular redaction of the Great Massorah was first quoted, towards the end of the twelfth century, by David Kimchi,²⁵ and Ibn Aknin.²⁶ It is then quoted again by Isaac b. Jehudah, in the middle of the thirteenth century;²⁷ and then again by Levita in 1538, who describes it as the only separate Massorah.²⁶ Henceforth it entirely disappeared. Even R. Salmon Norzi, the great Biblical critic, and Massoretic authority (circa 1560–1630), who wrote his celebrated critical and Massoretic

²³ Comp. Delitzsch, Catal. Codd. Lips., p. 273; and also Zunz, Additamenta, to Delitzsch's Catalogue, p. 315, where the passages are given in which Rashi quotes the "Great Massorah."

 $^{^{24}}$ Hebrew, במסורת הגרולה מסורת הגרולה (Chaldee, בתא מסורתא רבתא מסורתא בעודה, P. 16, &c.

²⁵ Kimchi quotes the Ochla Ve-Ochla in his grammar, entitled Michlol, 35 b, col. 2; 51a, col 2; ed. Levita, Bomberg, 1545, fol.; or 112 b, 163 a, ed. Hechim. Fürth, 1798; and in his Lexicon, s. v., קרב,

²⁶ For Ibn Aknin's quotations, which are to be found in his ethical work entitled מב אלפוס, and in his Methology, see Steinschneider, in Geiger's Jüdische Zeitschrift, vol. i., p. 316, note 31, Breslau, 1862.

בין The work in which Isaac b. Jehudah quotes the Ochla Ve-Ochla is entitled איסטר האסל. Comp. Steinschneider, Catalogus Libr. Hebr., in Bibliotheca Bodleiana, col. 1418; the same author in Geiger's Jüdische Zeitschrift, vol. i., p. 317, note; Graetz, Geschichte der Juden, vol. v., p. 555, note, Magdeburg, 1860; and see also Neubauer, Notice sur la Lexicographie Hébraiqué, p. 9. Paris, 1863.

²⁸ Comp. Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, pp. 93, 94, 138.

Commentary on the Hebrew Bible, about half a century later could no longer find it; ²⁰ and such distinguished scholars as Lebrecht and Fürst have pronounced it as lost. ²⁰ Dr. Derenburg, however, whilst preparing the catalogue of Hebrew MSS. in the Imperial Library, at Paris, had the good fortune to discover an independent "Great Massorah," commencing with the words Ochla Ve-Ochla. ²¹ Shortly after, Dr. Frensdorff, who has for years been engaged in Massoretic studies, heard of the discovery (January, 1859), and, with the zeal and disinterested love with which this author prosecutes his Massoretic researches, he went to Paris in 1862, copied the MS., and published it, with learned annotations, in 1864. ²⁰

The questions which we now purpose to examine are—i. What relationship does this Massoretic work sustain to the Massorah, published by Ibn Adonijah? And, ii. Is this Ochla Ve-Ochla the identical work which is quoted by Kimchi, Ibn Aknim, Isaac b. Jehudah, and Elias Levita, or is it simply one of the redactions of the ancient Great Massorah, which, like the several other redactions, obtained the appellation Ochla Ve-Ochla?

i. The first great difference between the Ibn Adonijah compilation and the Ochla Ve-Ochla is that the former contains upwards of six thousand one hundred rubrics, whilst the latter only contains about four hundred. ii. Though Ibn Adonijah's compilation comprises more than fifteen times the number of rubrics that the Ochla Ve-Ochla contains, yet the latter has no less than fifty-three entire rubrics which are not at all to be found in the former. They are as follows, according to the numbers of the Ochla Ve-Ochla:—Nos. li., lx., lxviii., lxxiii., lxxiv., lxxviii., clxxv., clxxvi., cxxx., clxxxi., clxxxii., clxxxiii., clxxxiii., ccxxii., ccxxii., ccxxiii., ccxxiii., ccxxiii., ccxxiii., ccxxiii., cclxiii., cclviii., cclviii., cclviii., cclxxii., cclxxxii., cclxxx

Digitized by Google

²⁹ See the edition of the Hebrew Scriptures, with his Commentary, entitled, A Gift Offering, or Oblation of Salomon ben Jehudah (מנדות ש"), 1 Sam. i. 9, vol. ii. p. 27 b. Mantua, 1742-44.

⁸⁰ Thus Lebrech, in the Introductory notes to his edition of Kimchi's Lexicon, remarks, "sed posquam tota argumentorum ejus summa in Masoram magnam bibliorum rabbinorum transiit, ipse liber periisse videtur, p. xlix., Berlin, 1847; and Fürst, ספר אכלה נוכר נוצה שנאבד מאתנו —Appendices to his Concordance, p. 1382.

⁸¹ Bibliothèque Impériale, Ancien Fonds Hébreu, No. 56.

⁸² The complete title of the book is Das Buch Ochla W'Ochla (Massora) Herausgegeben übersetzt und mit erläuterenden Anmerkungen versehen nach einer, soweit bekant, einzigen, in der Kaiserliehen Bibliothek zu Paris befindlichen Handschrift.—Von Dr. S. Frensdorff, Hanover, 1864.

celxxxiii., celxxxiv., celxxxvi., celxxxvii., cexciv., ceci., cecvi., cecvii., cecviii., cecix., cecxvii., cecxxix., cecxxix., cecxxix., cecxxix., cecxlii., cecxlii., cecxlii., ceclxi., ceclxviii., ceclxxi., and portions of three rubrics, Nos., xviii., celxvi., and cecxxvii. Some of the parallel rubrics in the one have occasionally a few instances less than the other, and vice versa. iv. The order in which the instances are enumerated in the respective rubrics is more confused, and less in accordance with the sequence of the books in the Bible in Ibn Adonijah's compilation, than in the Ochla Ve-Ochla. In the Ochla Ve-Ochla the order of the books is as follows: Pentateuch, earlier Prophets as usual, then Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Isaiah, and the Minor Prophets; the Five Megilloth are sometimes placed before the Psalms, and sometimes before Chronicles; sometimes, however, they follow irregularly immediately after the Hagiographa.

With these important differences between the two redactions of the Massorah, we turn to the second question, viz., whether the Ochla Ve-Ochla now published by Dr. Frensdorff is the identical redaction referred to by the different lexicographers and expositors, and declared by Levita to have been used by Ibn Adonijah for his compilation. Dr. Frensdorff, the learned editor of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, maintains that it is the identical Massoretic work which had been lost for nearly three centuries. Levita, who, as far as can be ascertained, was the last that possessed a copy of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, and who had studied it most carefully, distinctly maintains that the greatest part of Ibn Adonijah's compilation, i. e., of the present Massorah finalis, is taken

88 Frensdorff also marks Nos. ccxxxix. and cclix., as wanting in Ibn Adonijah's compilation. But this is a mistake, as Geiger has already pointed out, since rubric ccxxxix., which gives three groups of words, respectively occurring three times in the same section, the first time with Vav conjunctive, and the second and third times without it, is also to be found in the Massorah finalis. p. 28 b, cols. 1 and 2, ed. Buxtorf or Frankfurter. Only that the Codex from which this rubric of the printed Massorah was taken, had erroneously four such groups, and that this error has been transferred into the Massorah finalis. For ישרה שאוה which is quoted as occurring twice, once beginning with הגדהי (read והגדתי), and once beginning with אל תפחדו, occurs only once, and the two references are to one and the same verse, Isaiah xlviii. 8. The other rubric. No. cclix., which gives nine instances of two combined words, the first of which occurs once only with the prefix Mem, is to be found complete in the Massorah finalis, under the letter Mem, p. 43 b, col. 4, ed. Buxtorf or Frankfurter, where, however, המשני חכשות, the reference to Jeremiah xxxix. 14, is erroneously put for המטרה, as the Paris redaction rightly has it. It is to be added, that in enumerating the rubrics in the Paris redaction, which are wanted in the printed Massorah, Geiger has omitted Nos. li., lx., cxxx., ccxix., and cclxv., marked by Frensdorff in his notes on the respective articles.

from it.⁸⁴ Now the most cursory comparison of the two works will show, beyond the shadow of a doubt, that Ibn Adonijah could not have had before him the redaction of the *Ochla Ve-Ochla*, published by Dr. Frensdorff; and that either this *Ochla Ve-Ochla* is not the one which Levita made the principal basis of his Massoretic studies, and which is quoted by Kimchi, Ibn Aknim, &c., or that Levita's statement is not true.

Indeed, Dr. Frensdorff himself admits that the Ochla Ve-Ochla, which has recently been found in the Imperial Library at Paris, and which he has published, could not possibly have been used by Jacob Ibn Adonijah. We cannot do better than give Dr. Frensdorff's own proofs for this statement: i. The Ochla Ve-Ochla has fifty-six articles which are wanting in Ibn Adonijah's compilation, and which he surely would not have omitted if he had had this redaction before him; and ii. Some of the articles, which are to be found in the two Massorahs alike, are very defective in the printed Massorah finalis, thus showing that Ibn Adonijah did not copy the articles into his compilation from this redaction of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, or the articles in the copy would have been as complete as those in the original.

Thus under the alphabetical list of words which begin with Vav and Mem, and occur only once, Ibn Adonijah remarks, "the above registers, which begin with m in alphabetical order, from and to have all been collected from several Massoretic treatises, piece by piece. There is, however, a large alphabetical list of them complete, from and to not; but he has not been able to procure it complete, except from had to not. The rest he has had to search out register by register, and he does not know whether it is complete or defective." If Ibn Adonijah had before him the Ochla Ve-Ochla, published by Dr. Frensdorff, he would have found this complete list in No. xviii. Moreover, from this list, which occurs in the list in the Ochla Ve-Ochla, he would have been able to fill up many a gap which occurs in the list of the Massorah finalis, from 100 has 100 have 100 have 100 has 100 have 100 has 100 h

Constrained to admit that Ibn Adonijah could not have had this redaction of the Ochla Ve-Ochla before him when compiling the

 $^{^{84}}$ נם כל המסורה הנדפסת מה וויני"סייה בעשרים וארבע הגדול רובו אינו אלא מספר ההוא Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 138, ed. Ginsburg.

אמר המעתיק כל אלו השפו דמשמשין ומה בא"ב מא' ועד ל' כולהון לקפור מספרי המסר' זעיר פי אם זעיר פי אם זעיר שם אבל היא כולה א"ב גדולה אחת דמשמשת ומא' עד התי"ו לא הגיע לידה ממנה ביחד כי אם זעיר שם אבל היא כולה א"ב גדולה אחת דמשמשת ומא' עד התי"ו ושאר לקפתי שפה ולא ידענא אם חסר או לא עכ"ל Comp. Massorah finalis, p. 44 a, col. 3.

Massorah, and yet anxious to maintain that it is the identical Ochla Ve-Ochla which is quoted by Kimchi, Ibn Aknin, and others, which Levita made the basis of his Massoretic labours, and which he positively declares yielded to Jacob b. Chajim the greatest part of his compilation, Dr. Frensdorff simply disputes Levita's statement. so plain a declaration by a contemporary scholar, and the first Massoretic authority of his time, is not to be set aside. Dr. Frensdorff would never have resorted to so desperate and hazardous a measure, had he not started from the false hypothesis, that there was only one redaction of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, and that his was the unique copy which has survived the ravages of time. The incorrectness of this assumption, however, is now proved beyond the shadow of a doubt, by the discovery of another and much larger redaction of the Ochla Ve-Ochla than that published by Dr. Frensdorff. The MS. is in the Library of the University of Halle (Y. b 10), and a description of it, by the late Professor Hupfeld, has just appeared in the Journal of the German Oriental Society.86 This description we recast and condense, so as to adapt it for our purpose, in order to show its relationship both to Ibn Adonijah's compilation, or the Massorah finalis, and to the Ochla Ve-Ochla, edited by Dr. Frensdorff.

The Halle MS., which is a small quarto on parchment, beautifully written in square Hebrew characters of the middle ages, consists of 138 numbered leaves, or 276 pages, and contains upwards of 1,000 Massoretic rubrics, in two parts, as follows:—

The First Part wants six leaves of apparently a grammatical import. On p. 7 a stands, after the superscription מימן מלכי ישראל, a table of the accents, with their respective figures and names; and on p. 7b-11, an Index (7b-11), of the Rubrics contained in both parts. The Massorah proper of the first part, which contains one hundred and seventy rubrics, begins on p. 12 and extends to p. 72, thus embracing sixty-one leaves, or one hundred and twenty-two pages. The rubrics of this part, which contain almost exclusively the essence and older portion of the Massorah, viz., lists of words, forms, and constructions of a unique nature or rare occurrence, are divisible into three groups. The first group consists of seventy, nearly all alphabetical lists (1-70) of words, forms of words, and combinations, which occur once only, or a few times, partly alone, and partly with certain prefixes, with this or that vowel or accent. The

⁸⁶ Comp. Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, vol. xxi., pp. 201-220. Leipzig, 1867.

second group consists of eighty lists (71-150), giving the various readings, and thus being to a certain extent of a critical nature. Of these, the first two lists only are still alphabetical, the others are incomplete alphabets. The third group consists of twenty lists (151-170), of a similar import to those in the first group. Besides the rubrics, there are a great number of marginal additions throughout this part. They are written both in small square and in Rabbinic characters. Some of these simply continue the statements in the text, or supplement the examples adduced; but most of them contain new lists, so that the total number of lists in the first part amounts to upwards of 260.

THE SECOND PART extends over fol. 73-128, as well as over an unnumbered folio, thus making together fifty-seven leaves, or one. hundred and fourteen pages, and contains three hundred and fortythree rubrics, which are again divisible into groups. group consists of eighty-eight lists (1-88), of forms of peculiar verbs and nouns, just as a concordance. The second group consists of twentyone registers (89-109), of textual phenomena, similar to those enumerated in the first part. The third group consists of forty-five rubrics (110-155), of words, which are unique in one book only, which are peculiar in their orthography, vowel points, or terminations. The fourth group consists of a hundred and eighty-eight registers (156-344), giving forms and textual peculiarities of all sorts. Besides these numbered ones, there are two lists, one between Nos. 113 and 114, and the other at the end, which are not numbered, so that the total sum of rubrics in this part is three hundred and forty-five. To this must be added a large unnumbered piece, extending over six pages, designated בללות, and giving one hundred and thirty short rubrics, between Nos. 279 and 280. There are, moreover, in this part, a much larger They are to be number of marginal additions than in the first part. found on almost every page, and the additional rubrics amount to upwards of a hundred and eighty; so that the total number of rubrics in the second part amounts to upwards of five hundred and twenty.

Immediately after the second part, p. 129 a, are registers of the numbers of verses in the Old Testament, the chronology of Biblical events, and the respective authors of the sacred books. Whereupon follow, pp. 129 b-182 b, sundry Massoretic remarks, which, though under the inscription או משטרה הקטבה וו, this is from the Massorah parva, consist mostly of lists of peculiar forms, orthography, and phrases strictly connected with the Massorah magna. These lists, some of

which already occur in the marginal notes, make together about two hundred and fourteen. Then follow, on two unnumbered half leaves, thirty-four rubrics, written in Rabbinic characters, of forms and phrases with peculiar points and orthography, and of verses containing certain words. And, finally, there are other pages (pp. 135a-136a) of lists, written in Rabbinic characters, giving the passages throughout the entire Old Testament where Pattach (Segol) is to be found with Athnach and Soph Pasuk. The Appendix, therefore, contains (214+34=) 248 additional rubrics, thus making the sum total upwards of a thousand rubrics.

It now remains that we should point out the relationship of this redaction of the *Ochla Ve-Ochla*, or the great Massorah, both to Ibn Adonijah's compilation, and to the redaction published by Dr. Frensdorff.

- i. The Halle MS., though rich in its Massoretic lore, has incomparably fewer rubrics than Ibn Adonijah's compilation.
- ii. In several instances where the arrangement and superscription of the rubrics in Ibn Adonijah's compilation differs to advantage from the Paris redaction, edited by Dr. Frensdorff, the Halle MS. agrees with the printed Massorah. Thus the Massorah marginalis, on Levit. i. 1, in giving the alphabetical lists of words which occur once only with Kametz, instead of Pattach, adds the important designation, with Zakeph. The Halle redaction, where this rubric is No. 22, has the same addition, whereas in the Paris redaction, where it is No. 21, this definition is omitted. Again, the rubric of the verses giving the names of the Canaanitish nations, has the inscription in the Massorah finalis, "two groups of three verses each in which the six names, viz., the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, follow in the same order; in fourteen verses they have a unique order, making together twenty verses," 87 distinguishing two features, first the order of the Canaanitish nations, and second the absence of the Vav. In accordance with this the two groups are first enumerated, whereupon follow the instances, in each one of which the order is peculiar, so mostly in pairs. this follow two other rubrics, with separate inscriptions, giving the variations of Vav, &c. The Halle redaction has the same arrangement,

 87 פוקים יד פסוקים יד מוגין מן ג' אית בהון מן ו מלין הכנעני חחתי האמרי הפרזי החוי והיבוסי יד פסוקים. Compare that portion of it entitled Various Readings (העופי קריאה), p. $62\,b$, ed. Frankfurter, or ed. Buxtorf.

⁸⁶ There are properly only twelve instances, Exod. xiii. 5, and Josh. xxiv. 11, being omitted.

with the same examples, only without the inscription of the last rubric; whilst the Paris redaction, edited by Dr. Frensdorff (rubric 274) mixes up both the order of the Canaanitish names and the absence of the Vav in one rubric, with the inscription, "twenty verses in which the sequence of the words is irregular; fourteen of them have each a peculiar order, and also those which have Vav, and those which have not Vav."

iii. In many instances where Ibn Adonijah's compilation is defective and incorrect, and the Paris redaction is correct, the Halle redaction has the same blunders as the printed Massorah. Thus in the alphabetical list of words which occur once only with the preposition אל, and once with the preposition על, the Massorah finalis gives three incorrect instances, viz., אל מלאכת על המוווה, and אל קוֹלף, which do not occur, and which are rightly wanting in the Paris redaction; 40 whilst the Halle redaction has the same errors. In the alphabetical list of words occurring twice, once with the article 7, and once without it, the Massorah finalis erroneously gives הַבָּבשׁ הַאָּחַר, inasmuch as it not only occurs in the passage adduced (Exod. xxix. 29), but also This error, which does not occur in the Paris in Levit. xiv. 12. redaction,41 is also to be found in the Halle MS. The printed Massorah, in the incomplete alphabetical list of words which respectively occur, once with Daleth, and once with Resh, erroneously places under the letter Pe, instead of Vav, which is also the case in the Halle redaction; whilst in the Paris redaction it is in its right The alphabetical list of words beginning with DI, and occurring only once, to which reference has already been made,48 is exactly as imperfect in the Halle redaction as it is in the Massorah The other instances, adduced by Hupfeld, which exhibit the finalis. agreement in the imperfections between the printed Massorah and the Halle MS., we must omit for want of space.

As to the relation of the Halle MS. to the Paris redaction, the

⁸⁹ וו'ו ואלין בלא נסבין וו'ר מיידורין וסומן אלין דנסבין וו''ו ואלין בלא נסבין וו'ר מסוקים כ' ompare rubric 274, p. 53, &c.; 149, ed. Frensdorff, Hanover, 1864.

⁴⁰ Compare Massorah finalis, letter Aleph, p 7 h, with the Paris redaction, rubric 2, p. 3, &c., notes.

⁴¹ Compare Massorah finalis, under letter He, p. 21 a, col. 3, with the Paris redaction, rubric 3, p. 4, notes.

⁴² Compare Massorah finalis, under letter Daleth, p. 19b, col. 1, with Paris redaction, rubric 7, p. 6.

⁴⁸ Vide supra, p. 27.

following striking points must be adduced. Apart from the fact that the Halle redaction has nearly treble the number of rubrics, the one having upwards of a thousand, the other scarcely four hundred, a comparison of the materials which these two Massorahs contain in common will show that they both proceeded from the same ancient source, and have been so elaborated, curtailed, expanded, and adapted, as to meet the special requirements of the respective redactors. Before, however, we proceed to point out this connection, it is necessary to remark that the essential portion of the Massorah, which treats on the forms of the words, and gives the number of times these forms occur, is divisible into two parts. The one specifies only the exceptional or rare forms, which occur once, twice, thrice, or at most four times, grouping these together according to analogies, or parallels, or alphabetical lists, or in certain numbers. The other part gives the number of times certain words occur, and assumes the form of a The Paris redaction is devoted more especially to the first part, whilst the Halle redaction embraces both parts. It is by comparing that part of the Halle redaction which rubricates the anomalies catalogued in the Paris redaction, that we can see the affinity of the two.

Now on comparing the first part of the Halle MS. with the Paris Massorah, it will at once be evident that both the redactors had the same materials before them. The first list in both begins with the significant words Ochla Ve-Ochla. The first great group of alphabetical lists and pairs of forms which occur once or twice only, contained in the first part of the Halle redaction (Nos. 1-70), is to be found in the Paris Massorah entirely, and in the same order, with the exception that No. 13 of the former stands as No. 70 in the latter. is the case with the second group of the Halle MS. (Nos. 71-150). These are almost entirely to be found in the Paris redaction, only that rubrics 71 and 72 in the Halle, are rubrics 80 and 81 in the Paris Massorah; and that the latter contains alphabetical, and a few other lists from 82 to 90, so that the parallel sequence is resumed with rubric 91; rubrics 73-150 of the Halle MS. having their correspondence in rubrics 91-166 of the Paris reduction. In this group, however, the Halle MS. has ten rubrics in the orthography of certain words,44 which are wanting in the Paris Massorah, whilst the latter has

⁴ These rubrics are on the orthography of אין הי נבוכדנצר זה. מְלַרָה. פָּלֹּה. פָּלֹה. מְשַׁרִי זה. נבוכדנצר To this may also be added the contrast (חלודן), to rule 151,

about thirteen rubrics (161, 167-170, 176-181, 214, 216-218), which are wanted in the former. Rubric 180, however, of the Paris redaction, is to be found in the marginal additions of the Halle redaction, and rubric 214 stands as rubric 163, second part of the Halle MS. Greater differences between the two redactions occur in the third group of the Halle MS. (151-170), though the bulk of this group is Thus Nos. 155-161 are also to be found in the Paris redaction. in the latter 76-78, 85-89, 348, 350-358. The corresponding portion in the Paris Massorah, however, is much richer, having lists of logical deductions (182-184); textual phenomena (192-194, 268, 273-295); registers of expressions repeated in the same verses (296-365); and of unique forms and combinations (254-267, 366-373), which are not found in the Halle MS. The latter again has two lists of anomalies in the Divine names and their various combinations (152-154); five catalogues of 4 and 4 and 4 (162-167), and other things which do not exist in the former.

The real difference, however, is to be seen in the second part. Here the Halle MS. is much richer than the Paris redaction. for instance, the latter wants the whole of the second group (Nos. 89-108), and has only three rubrics of the one hundred and eightyeight which constitute the fourth group (156-344) in the Halle MS., viz., those which are in the Halle MS. Nos. 163, 277, 327. These are in the Paris redaction Nos. 214, 369, 191. the one hundred and thirty short rules which stand after No. 279 in the Halle MS., are also wanting in the Paris redaction. Of all the rules which are to be found in the marginal glosses and in the Appendices, with the exception of the marginal notes on the first group of the second part (Nos. 1-88), only about fifteen occur in the Paris redaction. Altogether the Paris redaction has about fifty rubrics which are not to be found in the Halle MS., as well as about fifty lists of words which occur in the same verse. Moreover, of the twenty-four rubrics in the Appendix to the Paris Massorah, the Halle MS. has only two rubrics, viz., 23 and 24. The Halle MS., on the other hand, has at least five hundred rubrics which are not to be found in the Paris redaction.

As to the age of the Paris redaction, this cannot be ascertained even approximately. All that is known for certain is that several hands

which properly begins the third group, giving a list of 154 instances wherein occurs in contrast to ארני, and which, too, is wanted in the Paris redaction.

Digitized by Google

worked at it, and that it could not have been compiled earlier than the twelfth century. This has been shown by Geiger, who refers to No. Here three words are rubricated, which in an exceptional manner have Chirek followed by Jod before Dagesh, viz., לְמִישׁוּסָה (Isa. xlii. 24), בְּיַּקְרוֹתֵיך (Psalm xlv. 10), and יָּקְהַת (Prov. xxx. 17). Now Geiger shows that these readings were not fixed till the tenth century, and that R. Saadia Gaon (892-942), was the first who rubricated them, since Rashi (1040-1105), in his commentary on Psalm xlv. 10, mentions to have seen them in R. Saadia's Nikkud (נקוד רב מעדיה). From this, it is evident that this rubric was not in the Massorah in the twelfth century, and that it was inserted afterwards, since this celebrated expositor, who so frequently quotes the Massorah in his explanations of anomalous readings, would surely in this instance not have referred to R. Saadia's Nikkud, had the rubric in question then formed part of the Massorah. As the compilers of the Paris redaction made their compilation from Massorahs which already contained this rubric, it must at least have been effected circa 1200.

The age of the Halle MS. is not fixed by Hupfeld, and not having as yet had an opportunity of inspecting it, I cannot ascertain it. The fact, however, that both it and the Massorah finalis contain many incomplete lists, and that the order in which the anomalies are enumerated is not according to the sequence of the books, shows that the materials from which they were elaborated were not only the same as but much older than the Paris redaction, and that the latter was made at the time when these Massoretic materials had already been shaped into proper order and form. It is therefore of the utmost importance that the Halle MS. should be published, for it is only by a careful comparison of the three Massorahs, viz., the Paris redaction, the Halle MS., and the Massorah finalis, that the readings of the Hebrew verity can properly be fixed.

Now that two independent Massorahs have been discovered, we are in a better position to judge of the labour which Ibn Adonijah bestowed upon his compilation. Not only have the Paris and Halle redactions incomparably less rubrics than the printed Massorah, but they have neither any fixed plan nor definite order in the disposition and arrangement of the various rubrics. With the exception of sometimes placing together a few lists of similar subjects, they have an arbitrary sequence of the different articles. Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah, therefore, has not only the merit of having amassed a larger

quantity of Massoretic materials than is to be found in the independent Massorahs now discovered, but he was the first who distributed the Massoretic remarks under the proper places to which they belonged, and who arranged the whole mass of the multifarious rubrics constituting this critico-exegetical apparatus into an alphabetical and lexical order, so that any anomaly or Massoretic remark may now easily be found by the student of the Hebrew text.

That Ibn Adonijah's compilation, which involved so much research and labour, and which after all constitutes one portion only of his gigantic Rabbinic Bible, should contain many imperfections, is no matter of surprise to any one who understands the nature of the Indeed it could not be otherwise, when the state of the materials which he had to work up is considered. But though Elias Levita, his contemporary and co-worker in the same department, had already alluded to these imperfections, and rightly accounted for them by quoting the old adage that "every beginning is difficult," 45 yet he, as well as Morinus,46 Michaelis,47 and others who repeated his strictures, found it a far more easy task categorically to refer to errors and omissions than to collect and correct them. Buxtorf, who alone had the courage to embark upon correcting Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah, has more generally mistaken the meaning of the Massorah than rectified the errors. Now that the Paris redaction has been published, and that another and more important independent MS. has been discovered, which yield ample materials for amending and completing this ancient critical apparatus, it will be a burning shame if those who love the Bible, and are anxious for a correct text of the Old Testament verity, do not come forward to aid in the publication of the newly discovered MS., and help us in procuring an edition of the Massorah in as complete and accessible a form as the present rich materials enable us to obtain.

⁴⁵ Vide Supra, p. 23.

⁴⁶ Excercitatt. Biblica, pp. 384, &c., 556, &c.

⁴⁷ Preface to the edition of the Hebrew Bible, cap. IV., section v., p. 21, &c., Halle, 1720.

INTRODUCTION.

הקדמה

Thus saith the humble Jacob ben אמר הצעיר יעקב בן חיים בן יצהק ן׳ Chajim ben Isaac Ibn Adonijah: "He entereth in peace, where the righteous rest upon their couches, who walked in uprightness." 1

Praised be the Creator, who exists and yet none can see him, who is hidden and yet found by every one that seeks him, who graciously bestowed language on mankind in order that they might communicate precious things joined together by wisdom, so as to become one, to gather his rain and flame, and learn his words and He endowed his people,

אדוניהו יש"י עמ"הן.1 ישתבח הבורא הנמצא ועין לא תשורנו. חנעלם וכל דרשו ימצאנו, אשר חנן למין האנושי לשון למודים, למלאח ענינים חמורים, ביד חשכל צמודים, וחיו לאחדים, ללקום רביביו ושביביו, וללמוד ניביו ונרתיביו, וזרח לעמו, בנו בכורו, לשון הקדש אשר היא לשון התורה והנכואות, היורדת פלאות, לפקוח עינים עירות, והיו למאורות, למען דעת כל עמי הארץ, כי לשון הקדש אין ערוך אליח, בצחות מליה, ונועם משליח, וחיא כעץ חיים תרופח

his first-born son, with the holy tongue, which is the language of the Law and the Prophets, and is very wonderfully adapted to open the eyes of the blind, and impart light unto them, so that all the nations of the world may know that there is nothing like this holy language in purity of style and charm of diction; it is like a tree of life to those who possess it, and its wisdom imparts life to the owner

לבעליה, והחכמה תחיה בעליח, וחאלהים

1 This introductory formula is only to be found in the editio princeps of the Rabbinic Bible, edited by Ibn Adonijah himself (1524-25). All the subsequent editions, which were published long after his embracing Christianity and his death, have omitted it, and substituted for it the words אמר המעחק, thus saith the author, thus removing from the very beginning of the Introduction to the Bible the name of the author, who had left the Jewish community. This fully confirms our opinion that his name was also removed from other works which he prepared for the press and annotated, and that his sudden disappearance from the field of literary labour is to be ascribed to the fact of his having renounced Judaism (vide supra, p. 13). As to the abbreviation ישר"י עמ"דן, it is the accrostic of the second verse in Isaiah lvii., יבוא שלום ינוחו על משכבותם הלך נכחו which the Jews use as a euphemic expression when speaking of the dead, in consequence of the traditional explanation given to this passage. Thus the Talmud not only explains it as referring to a beatified future life, but says that, when a pious man dies, an angel announces his arrival in heaven. Whereupon the Lord says that the righteous are to go to meet and welcome him with the salutation, "He cometh in peace, to where they rest upon their couches, who walked in uprightness." (Isa. lvii. 2.) Indeed we are told that this verse is used by three companies of angels, who go to meet the saint. The first angelic group salute him with the words, "He cometh in peace!" the second with "Who walked in uprightness!" and the third with "May he rest upon his couch!" (Compare Kethuboth, 104 a.)

thereof. Now God gave it to his שר נחנח לעם אשר בחר לו, לחם לבדם חביאה, וכצל ירו החביאה, והם people whom he had chosen for himself — gave it to them only to be concealed under the shadow of His hand; for they alone know its mysteries, its grammar, its rules, and its anomalies. And the men of the Great Synagogue,2 in whom was heavenly light, bright and powerful, like pure gold, on whose heart every statute of the Law was engraved, have set up marks, and built a wall around it, and made ditches between the walls, and bars, and gates, to preserve the citadel in its splendour and brightness; and they all came to the transparent cloud of its burning doctrine and rising incense; and they sanctified themselves to take the fire from off its altar, so that no other hand might touch it and desecrate it so as to become a bat for every fool; they strung together its gold-

ידעו סודיה, דקרוקיה ופרמיה, ומסלורת ארהותיח, ואנשי חכנסיה הגדולח² אשר היה בתוכם אור חבוק. חנמרץ חתוק, חוהב חמווקק, אשר כלבו כל הק מחוקק, הציבן ציונים, ובנו לה חיל וחומה, ומקוה בין החומותים, וישימו כריח ודלתים, לבצר מעוזה ולחשאירה, ברה ומהורה, ויתנגשו כלם לערפל שביב לקחח, ותימרות רקחה, והתקדשו לחתות אש שיחה, אשר על מזבחה, למען לא ישולה בה יד ולא ירמסנה כף ישימנה ממרה לכל סכל, וקשרו קשרי רצי זהב מלותיח, ממור אמרות יהוה, אמרות מחורות, ותגח עליהם הרוח, והמה בכתובים ויתנבאו ולא יספו, ולשמוע נוראות, ניבם נדיבי עמים נאספו, ואחריהם נסתם החזון ומוצאו, ונסתלק הכבוד החוא ומוראו, ולא יסף עור מלאך יהוה להראה, כי לא קם אחריהם, מי יעשה כמעשיהם, וחנה אנחנו אלה פה היום, מלקמים שכחת

en words from columns of the Word of God — words of purity; and the Spirit alighted upon them, and as if by prophecy they wrote down their labours in books, to which nothing is to be added. The princes of the people gathered together to hear their sublime words; and when they had finished their work, the supernatural vision and its source were sealed, and the glory and splendour departed, and the angel of the Lord appeared no more. For no one rose after them who could do as they did. And now we are here this day gathering the gleanings which they have left; and we capture the faint ones of

² The Great Synagogue or Synod (כנשתא רבתא כנסת הגדולה). Synagoga magna) to which Jacob b. Chajim refers, was instituted by Nehemiah (comp. Neh. x. 1-10; Midrash Ruth, cap. iii. fol. 45 b; Jerusalem Shebiith, v. 1, 35 b), and continued till the death of Simon the Just (B. c. 300), who was the last member of it. It consisted of one hundred and twenty members, comprising the representatives of the following five classes of the Jewish nation: —i. The chiefs of the Priestly divisions (ראשי בית אב); ii. The chiefs of the Levitical Families (ראשי הלריים); iii. The Heads of the Israelite Families (ראשי העם); iv. Deputies from the different towns; and, v. The distinguished men of all ranks (מבינים). They were all divided into Elders (מבינים), πρεσβύτεροι) and Scribes (סופרים) γραμματείs); and among the many important enactments and institutions which are ascribed to them are -i. The compilation of the Hebrew canon and the various readings; ii. The composition of the Book of Esther; iii. The introduction of fixed formulæ of prayer; and iv. The foundation of colleges. Comp Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. r. Synagogue, the Great.

שבליהם, ומונבים נחשליחם, ויום ולילה their rear-guard, and run in their path day and night, and toil, but can never come up to them.

Thus says the writer: I was dwelling quietly in my house, and flourishing in my abode, prosecuting diligently my studies, at Tunis, which is on the borders of ancient Carthage, when fate removed me to the West, but did not withdraw its hand from afflicting me, and afterwards brought me to the famous city of Venice. even here I had nothing to do, for the hand of fate was still lifted up, and exalted over me; and its troubles and cares found me in the city, smote me, wounded me, and crushed me. And after about three months of sufferings, I left for a little while the furnace of my afflictions, for I was in a thirsty land. I said in the thoughts of my heart, I will arise now, and walk about the streets of the city. As I was walking in the streets, wandering quietly, behold God sent a highly distinguished and pious Christian, of the name of Daniel Bomberg, to meet me. May his Rock and effected through the exertions of an

אמר המגיד, שלו הייתי בביתי, ורענן בהיכלי, שוקר על למודי בפונים המדינח, אשר קרוב לקצה גבול קרמנינא הקדומה, ומלמלני חזמן בארצות המערב, לא חשיב ידו מבלע ושב ורפא לו, ורחני פה ויניצייא הבירח, חיא חטיר הגדולה, וגם פח לא עשיתי מאומה, כי יד חזמן נשגבה ורמה, ומרדותיו וסבותיו בעיר מצאוני, חכוני פצעוני הממוני, ויחיו כמשלש חדשים למכותי, יצאתי מעם מכור התלאות, ואני כארץ חלאובות, אמרתי כרעיוגי חלבבורת, אקומה נא ואסובבה בעיר בשוקים וברחובורת, כצאתי את חעיר משתאה מחריש, והנה לקראתי כי חקרא יהוה

לפני איש אחר מחסידי חנוצרים איש חיחם

וחמקלה שמו מסי דניאל בומבירגי.

ישמרהו צורו ונאלו, חבשתרלות איש עברי.

אשר הרבה מובותיו עמי, שמו רבי היים

אלמון, בן הנעלח רבי משח אלמון, ישמרהו

צורו וגאלו, ויביאני אל בית דפוסו, ויראני

כל בית נכותו, ויאמר סורה שבה עמדי8

כי פח חמצא מרנוע לנפשך, וצרי למכחך, כי

חפצתי שתגיה ספרי הנדפסים. להסיר מהם

מוקשי המעות, ותזככם ותצרפם בכור העיוניות,

ותשקלם במאזני הישריות, עד יצאו מלובנים

ומצורפים כצרוף כסף, ומכוחנים כבחון הזהב:

ואף על פי שראיתי כספו גדולה מהשנתי.

נרוץ במעגליחם, וניגע ולא ניגע אליחם:

Redeemer protect him! This was אמרחי בלבי אין מסרבין לנדול, ואפילו הכי Israelite, who bestowed great kindness upon me, and whose name is R. Chajim Alton, son of the distinguished Moses Alton. May his Rock and Redeemer protect him! He brought me to his printingoffice, and shewed me through his establishment, saying to me, Turn in, abide with me, s for here thou shalt find rest for thy soul, and balm for thy wound, as I want thee to revise the books which I print, correct the mistakes, purify the style, and examine the works, till they are as refined silver and as purified

Although I saw that his desire was greater than my ability, yet I Still I told him that I thought that we must not refuse a superior.

B The expression עמדי, with me, is not the editio princeps, but there can be no doubt that it has dropped out by mistake. The subsequent editions have, therefore, rightly inserted it.

did not know as much, nor nearly אמינא ליה דאנא לא ידענא כולי האי, ולא as much [as he supposed], in accord- קרוב מחאי, כדנרסינן בירושלמי סוף פרק ance with that we find at the end אלו הגולין, בר נש דתני חדא מכילא והוא of chap. ii. of Jerusalem Maccoth: "A man who knows only one book, when he is in a place where he is respected for knowing two books, is in duty bound to say I only know one book." 4 And as I have no great intellect, how could I, being so low and insignificant, undertake such great things, from which, peradventure, mischief might ensue, seeing that R. Ishmael had already exhorted a Scribe in his days (Sota, 20 a, and in other places), "My son, take great care how thou doest thy work, for thy work is the work of heaven, lest thou drop or add a letter, and thereby wilt be a destroyer of the whole world," 5 which is still more applicable to the present time, when the distinction between the oral and written law has ceased,

right wrong, and the wrong right. conjectures.

אול לאחר ראינון מוקרין ליח בגין חרחי, צריך למימר לחן חדא מכילא אנא חכים, בלומר בחדא מסכחא אני חכם, ולפי דדעתי קלישא דמח אנא הפעום השפל לחכנס בגדולות כאלה, דחם ושלום נפיק מניהו חרבא כהא דרבי ישמעאל בפרק היה נומל ובדוכרתי אחרירתי, כני חזהר במלאכתך שמלאכתך מלאכת שמים, שמא תחסיר או תוחיר אות נמצאת מהריב העולם כלו. 5 וכל שכן כומן חוח, ראין לחלק בין תורה שככתב לתורה שבעל פה, שמאז חושמה בספר אין בין זה לזח, שמזה יבא לאסור המותר ולחתיר האסור, לפום כן לא סמיכנא על דעתי, עד דחזינא בספרי דוקני בתרין ותלתא, אי הוו מכווני מומב, ואי לא כרירנא מנהון מח דחזי לן דלא קשה מידי, ומתקנינן ליח עד דאתבריר לן דנהיר וצחיר, וכבר הזהירו וחרביצו אלח חרמב'ן חרשב'א בחידושיחם לבלתי חניה מסברא:

as both are now written down, and a mistake may describe the Therefore, I felt that I must not rely upon my own judgment, but examine two or three codices, and follow them wherever they agree; and if they do not agree, must choose from among the readings those which appear to me unobjectionable, and sift them till I am convinced that they are correct and clear, especially as Ramban 6 and Rashbam 7 have already counselled, in their Theological Decisions, not to make emendations upon mere

- 4 The quotation from the Talmud is not literal. It is as follows: בר נש דהכם דהא מיכלה ואזיל לאת' ואינון מייקרין ליה כד הוא חכם תרין מיכלא צריך לומר לון חדא מיכלא אנא חכיםי (Comp. Jerusalem Maccoth, ii. 7, p. 32a, ed. Grætz. Krotoshin, 1866). It must be added, that the editio princeps rightly reads דכים, at the end of the quotation, and that the future editions have wrongly substituted for it מכיר.
- ⁵ Neither is this quotation literal. It is as follows in the Talmud: בני הוי שמלאנתך מלאנת שמים היא שמא תחסיר אות אחת או תתיר אות אחת נמצאת אתה מחריב את כל העולם כולו
- 6 Ramban (רמב ן), is a contraction of the initials of רמב ן, R. Moses b. Nachman = Nachmanides. This distinguished Commentator, Talmudist, and Kabbalist was born at Gerona, in Catalonia, about 1195, whence he is also called by Christian writers Moses Gerundensis. He died at Ano (Ptolemais), about 1270. For his life and writings, see Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. NACHMANIDES.
 - ים מואל בן מאיר is a contraction of the initials of רשב"ם, Rabbi Samuel

And it came to pass, after I ויהי כי ארכו לי שם הימים, לעשות had remained there for some time, מלאכתי מלאכת שמים, העיר השם יחברך doing my work, the work of heaven, רוח השר אשר עשיתי עמו, ואמץ לבבו, the Lord, blessed be his name, להדפים עשרים וארבע, ויאמר לי אזור נא stirred up the spirit of the noble master for whom I worked, and encouraged his heart to publish the twenty-four sacred books. Whereupon he said to me, Gird up thy loins now like a man, for I want to publish the twenty-four sacred

כנבר חלציך, כי חפצי להדפים עשרים וארבע, באופי זה שיחיה עם פירושים וחרגום ומסרה גרולה וקמנהº וקריין וכתבן וכתבן ולא קריין ⁹ ומלאי סוחסרים וכולחו דקרוקי ספרי, ובתר הכי המכרה הגדולה כדרך הערוך10

books, provided they contain the commentaries, the Targums, Massorah magna and the Massorah parva, the Keri and Kethiv, and the ethiv Kvelo Keri,9 plene and defective, and all the glosses of the Scribes, with appendices containing the Massorah magna, according to the alphabetical order of the Aruch,10 so that the reader may

ben Meier, grandson of Rashi, and a very excellent commentator of the Bible. He was born about A.D. 1085, and died about 1155. Comp. Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. RASHBAM.

8 Both the Massorah magna (מסורה הגדולה) and the Massorah parva (מסורה הקמנה) contain the traditional and authoritative glosses on the external form of the Hebrew text. The former, which is generally given in the margin above and below the text, as well as at the end of the Rabbinic Bibles, is more extensive, and quotes in full the passages which come under the same rubric; whilst the latter, which is written in the margin at the side of the text, or in the margin between the columns containing the Hebrew text and the Chaldee paraphrase, simply indicates the number of the passages which come under the same rubric, or hints at other glosses in an abbreviated form, without giving the reference. It was for want of space in the margin of the Hebrew text that the Massorah magna had to be divided into two parts. The divisions thus obtained are respectively denominated—i. מסורה גליונית, Massorah marginalis, because this portion of it is given above and below the text; and, ii. מסורה מערכית מסורה מערכית, MASSORAH FINALIS, because this portion is given at the end of the Rabbinic Bibles.

⁹ The various readings exhibited in the KERI (i. e., as read in the margin), and THE KETHIV (i. e., as written in the text), are divisible into three general classes—i. The class denominated Keri and Kethiv and Kethiv and Keri (כחיב וקרי, קרי וכחיב), which comprises words differently read to what they are written, arising from the omission, insertion, exchanging, or transposition of a single letter. This class, by far the greater portion of the marginal readings, may properly be called Variations. ii. The class called Keri velo Kethiv (קרי ולא כחיב), marginal insertions of entire words not to be found written in the text, of which the Massorah gives ten instances, viz., Judges x. 13; Ruth iii. 5, 17; 2 Sam. viii. 3, xvi. 23, xviii. 20; 2 Kings xix. 31, 37; Jer. xxxi. 38, 1. 29; and, iii. The class called Kethiv velo Keri (כתיב ולא קרי) omissions in the margin of entire words written in the text, of which the Massorah gives eight instances, viz., Ruth iii. 12; 2 Sam. xiii. 33, xv. 31; 2 Kings v. 18; Jer. xxxviii. 16, xxxix. 12, li. 3; Ezek. xlviii. 16. For a more extensive discussion on this subject, see the article KERI and KETHIV, in Kitto's Cyclopædia.

¹⁰ As the glosses which constitute the Massorah magna are too extensive to be given entire in the margin of the text, by far the greater portion of them have been removed

easily find what he wants. 11 a bear bereft of its young ones he כרוב שכול לא אחר לעשות, כי חפץ בבת hastened to this work, for he loved the daughter of Jacob. He summoned the workmen who were skilled in printing, and each one with his tools in his hand at once betook himself to the work. Seeing then that the work was urgent, and that it would redound to the glory of Israel, inasmuch as it will shew the nations and princes the beauty and excellence of our holy law, for since it was committed to writing nothing has appeared like it, — and seeing, moreover, that its excellency was magnified in the eyes of the publisher, becoming, as it were, the chief corner-stone with him, I set my face to the fulfilling of his desire.

And now, since many of the people, and among them are even

some of the different classes of our learned contemporaries, who in their heart value neither Massorah nor any of the methods of the Massorah, say, What profit can be derived from the Massorah? and for this reason it has almost been forgotten and lost, therefore I bestirred myself, as this afforded me the opportunity to do the work of

the Lord, to shew the nations and the princes the value of the Massorah; for without it none of the sacred books, and particularly the Pentateuch, can be written with propriety and correctness. We purpose, in the first place, to reply to and refute some of the to the end of the Hebrew Scriptures, where all the words on which there are any Massoretic remarks are classified and arranged in alphabetical order. This portion as has been remarked in the preceding note, is called Massorah finalis. The Aruch (ערוך) is the celebrated Rabbinic and Aramaic Lexicon of R. Nathan B. Jechiel (born about 1030, died about 1106), which was finished A.D. 1101. It was first published sometime before 1480, in square letters, then in Pisauri 1517, then in Venice 1531, by Bomberg, in beautiful square letters, and several times since. The best edition, however, is that of Landau, in five volumes, Prague, 1819-1824. Etheridge's description of the time when this Lexicon was finished, as well as his remarks about the editio princeps

11 A description of this Rabbinic Bible has already been given, vide supra, p. 6, &c.

1841, vol. ii., p. 18; Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. Nathan B. Jechiel.

(Jerusalem and Tiberius, Longmans, 1856, pp. 284, &c.), are incorrect. Comp. Steinschneider, Catalogus Libr. Hebr. in Bibliotheca Bodleiana, cols. 2040-2043. Zunz, Notes on Ascher's Edition of the Itinerary of Rabbi Benjamin of Tudela, London,

למען ירוץ קורא כה למצוא מבוקשו, 11 ותכף יעקב, קרא לאומנים חבקיאים במיב חדפום, ואיש כלי מפצו בידו לששות מלאכתו, ובראותי כי חדבר נחוץ, ותועלת ותפארת ישראל, להראות העמים והשרים יופי ומעלת תורתינו הקרושה, כי למן היום אשר נתנה בספר לא נששת כמתכונתח, וגדלח מעלתה בעיני הכונים היתח לראש פנח, שמתי מגמת פני למלאת כספו:

> ובהיות כי ראיתי הרכה מחחמון, ועמם חרבה מכתות חכמינו אשר עמנו חיום בדורינו זח, אינם מעריכין כלבם לא מסורת ולא הד מדרכי חמםרה, באמרם כי מה חועלת ימשך להם ממנח, וכמעם נשכחה ונאבדה: לכן נטרתי חצני משום עת לטשות ליי, לחדאות חשמים והשרים מעלת המסרח, וכי זולתה אי איפשר לכתוב הספרים ביושר ובתיקון, וכל שכן ספר חורה:

וגם נשיב ונשיג על קצח מגדולי חכמינו

who were nearer our time, and who אשר הניחו כי חקרי וכחיב נמצאו כן, כי maintained that the Keri and the בנלוח הראשונה אבדו הספרים, וחשינם Kethiv originated as follows: During המלמול, וחכמים יודעי חמקרא מחו, ואנשי the Babylonian captivity, when the sacred books were lost and scattered about, and those wise men who were skilled in the Scriptures were dead, the men of the Great Synagogue found different readings in the sacred books; and in every place where they met with a doubtful and perplexing case they wrote down a word in the text, but did not put the vowels to it, or wrote it in the margin and left it out in the text, not being sure as to what יום מלין היקון כופרים, ובעמור סופרים בי׳ח מלין היקון כופרים, ובעמור they found. Thus far their words. But I am far from adopting their opinion, as I shall shew in the sequel, and refute them from the Talmud.

secondly, notice the I shall, differences which in many places exist between our Talmud and the Massorites, and everywhere side : אנשי כנסת הגדולה, ואלח שמותם ולשונם with the latter, and state what we האפודי⁸¹ בפרק שביעי מספרו ברקרוק have learned from them.

later great sages of blessed memory, האחרונים וכרונם לברכה, קרובים לומנינו, כנסת הגדולה מצאו מחלוקת בספרים, ובמקום שחשינם חספק וחבלבול, כתבו חא' ולא נקדוחו, או כתבו מבחוץ ולא כתבו מבפנים. לחיותם מסופקים במה שמצאו, ער כאן לשונם. ועצתם רהקה מני, כאשר אבאר ואשיג עליחם

> וגם נעיר על חהפרש שיש בין נמרא דילן ובין בעלי המסורת בכמח רוכתי, ובכולהו נקהי כחון קהוותן, ונייתי מנחון מה דגמירנא: וגם נשיב על חמינים חדוברים עלינו עתק, כי שנינו וחלפנו בתורתינו הקדושת, כמו וחקרי וכחיב, ונוהג מנהגם:

גם אבאר חסדר אשר נהנתי במסרה קמנה ובמסרה גדולה, למען ירוץ חקורא בה: וקודם אערוך מלחמה עם החכמים חאחרונים זכרונם לברכה, הקרובים לזמנינו זה, כי דברו שלא כהונן על חורתנו חקדושה, באומרם כי הקרי וכחיב חיו ספקות נסתפקו

I shall, thirdly, refute the heretics who dared to accuse us of wilfully altering and changing passages in our holy law, as in the case of the eighteen passages called the corrections of the Scribes, the removal of the Vav by the Scribes, 12 the Keri and the Kethiv, and the order of the construction.

I shall, fourthly, explain the plan which I have adopted, both in the Massorah parva and the Massorah magna, to facilitate the reader.

Let me then, firstly, do battle with the sages of blessed memory, who lived nearer our time, for they spoke unseemly against our holy law, saying that the Keri and the Kethiv exhibit the doubts which the men of the Great Synagogue entertained. And these are their names, and these their words.

Ephodi, 18 in chap. vii. of his grammar, writes as follows: "Ezra

¹⁸ An explanation of the phrases, 'emendations of the Scribes,' and 'the removal of Vav by the Scribes,' will be found below, p. 48, &c.

¹⁸ Ephodi (אמד) is the appellation of R. Isaac b. Moses Ha-Levi, the celebrated grammarian and polemical writer, who flourished A.D. 1360-1412. It is a contraction of אמר אוני פרופים, thus says, or I, Prophiat Duran; and though it is the same

the priest, who was the most accomplished and the chief of the Scribes, bestirred himself, and exerted all his powers to rectify what was wrong; and in like manner acted all the Scribes who followed him. They corrected all the sacred books as much as possible, in consequence of which they have been preserved to us perfect in the numbers of chapters, the verses, the words, letters, plene, defective, the abnormal and normal phrases and the like, and for this reason are denominated Scribes. To this effect they have also composed treatises, which are the books of the Massorah, and made the Keri and Kethiv in every passage in which they met with some obliterations and confusion, not being sure what the precise reading was." Thus far are his words.

כתב וזה לשונו: חשלם ראש הסופרים:
עזרא הכהן הסופר נער הצנו ושם כל מאמצי
כחו לחקן חמעוות, וכן עשו כל הסופרים
הבאים אחריו, ותקנו הספרים ההם בתכלית
מה שאיפשר, עד שהיה זה פבה לחשאירם
שלמים במנות הפרשיות והפסוקים והתיכות
והאותיות והמלא והחסר והזר והנוהג מנחג
הלשון ווולת זה, ולות נקראו סופרים, ועשו
בזה חבורים והם ספרי המסרה, ובמקומות
אשר השינם ההפסד והבלבול עשו הקרי
וכתיב, להיותו מסופק במה שמצא, עד כאן

והקמחי זכרונו לברכה 11 חמהני על פח קדוש, שדבר מסכים לוח בחקדמתו לנביאים ראשונים ווה לשונו: ונראה כי חמלות חאלה נמצאו כן, לפי שבנלות הראשונח אברו הספרים ונמלמלו מלמול, וחחכמים יודעי המקרא מתו, ואנשי כנסת הגדולה שחחזירו התורה לישנח, מצאו מחלוקת בספרים, והלכו בהם אחד הרוב לפי דעתם על הבירור, כתבו הא' ולא נקדוהו, או כתבו מבחוץ ולא

But what surprises me still more is, that so holy a man as Kimchi¹¹ should also utter similar things in his introduction to the earlier Prophets. The following is his language: "It appears that these marginal and textual readings originated because the sacred books were lost and scattered about during the Babylonian captivity, and the sages who were skilled in the Scriptures were dead. Whereupon the men of the Great Synagogue, who restored the law to its former state, found different readings in the books, and adopted those which the majority of copies had, because they, according to their opinion, exhibited the true readings. In some places they wrote down one word in the text but did not punctuate it, or noted it in the margin but omitted it from

which he especially assumed after 1391, to conceal his real person from the Christians, who at this period of his life compelled him to abjure Judaism, he is also known by the name Prophiat Duran. His grammar, entitled the Grammar of Ephod (סרטרה אפוד), to which Jacob Ibn Adonijah refers, has only recently been published for the first time (Vienna, 1865), and the passage in question is to be found in p. 40.

14 The Kimchi here referred to is David Kimchi, also called Redak, ר'רור קטורי ברי'ק (born a.d. 1160, died about 1235), who wrote commentaries on nearly the whole of the Old Testament, and who is the author of the famous Hebrew Grammar called סיטים, and the Lexicon entitled א בייטים. He may be regarded as the teacher of Hebrew of both Jews and Christians throughout Europe. Comp. Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. Kimchi, where an account is given of his contributions to Hebrew lexicography and Biblical exegosis.

the text, whilst in other places they אחד מבחוץ בחבו בדרך אחד כתבו מבפנים, וכן כתבו בדרך אחד inserted one reading in the margin and another in the text." 15 Thus far is his language.

Don Isaac Abravanel,16 the memory of the righteous be blessed, refutes them in his introduction to Jeremiah in this manner, and these words:—"The opinion wherein all these wise men agree, and their conclusions, are far from being For how can I believe with my heart, and speak with my lips, that Ezra the scribe found the book of the law of God, and the books of his holy Prophets, in an unsettled state, through obliterations and confusions? Is not the scroll of the law in which one letter is omitted illegal? How much more must it be so through the Keri and the Kethiv, which are found in the law, since, according to the Keri, many letters are wanting in the law," etc.?

Again he says, and these are his words, "Behold, I ask these men if, according to their prevailing opinion, the Keri and the Kethiv originated שנית אם היתה סבת זה הפסר וכלבול שנפל בספרים מצד הגלות, היה ראוי שיבא -because they [Ezra and his asso ciates] found various readings, and

Ezra, not being sure which was the right one, put down both readings, one in the margin and the other in the text; if it be so, why should we, in explaining the Scriptures, always follow the Keri, and not the Kethiv? And why should Ezra, who was himself doubtful, always have put the points in accordance with the Keri, and not with the Kethiv? And if he meant [to give preference to the Keri] he ought to have inserted the Keri in the text, as it is the true one and agrees with the points, and put the Kethiv in the margin because he did not approve of it.

"Moreover, if the obliterations and confusion to which the books were subject in consequence of the captivity gave rise to it [i.e., the

ובררך אחר מבפנים ער כאן:15

והשר דון יצחק אברבנאל זכר צריק לברכח 16 השיג עליחם בחקדמתו לספר ירמיח וזה לשונו, והדעת הוח אשר הסכימו בו החכמים האלה ועצתם דהקה מני, כי איך אוכל בנפשי לחאמין, ואיך אעלה על שפתי, שמצא עזרא הסופר ספר תורת האלהים וספרי נכיאיו מסופקים בהפסד ובלבול, וחלא ספר תורה שחסר ממנו אות אחת חוא פכול, כל שכן בקרי וכתיב שבאו בתורח, שכפי חקרי יחסרו בתורה כמה וכמה מהאותיות וכולי:

עוד אמר וזה לשונו, הנה עוד אשאל מאתם כפי הסברה הגוברת, אם חיה הקרי וכתיב כפי מה שמצאו בספרים המחולפים, ולא אפשימא לעזרא הסופר איזה הדרך מהם ישכון אור, ושם שתי חנסחאות אהד מכחוץ ואחד מבפנים, אם כן איפה למה בפירוש הכתובים נסמוך תמיד על הקרי ולא על חכחיב, ולמה עזרא בהיות הרבר אצלו מסופק, עשה חניקוד חמיר מסכים עם חקרי ולא עם חכתיב, ואם היח כן דעתו, חיח לו לשום נוסחת הקרי מבפנים, כי היא האמת והמסכמת עם הנקודת, וחכתיב ישים מבחוץ כיון שלא : הסכים בה דעתו

¹⁵ The quotation from Kimchi is from the Introduction to his Commentary on Joshua.

¹⁶ Abravanel, or Abarbanel, the famous statesman, philosopher, theologian, and commentator of Spain, was born in Lisbon in 1437, and died at Venice in 1508. For a list of his works on Biblical literature, see Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. ABRAVANEL.

 $Keri \; ext{and} \; the \; Kethiv$ ן, it ought to על ררך מקרה, כפי המקום שנחמשמש או occur accidentally in the passage נמצא, ואחח חמצא בספר חורת האלהים which happened to be obliterated, or in which [a doubtful reading] was found. Whereas thou wilt find in the law of God, in the section Lech L'Cha [Gen. xiv. 2],17 that Kethiv is צביים, and the Keri is צבאים; and the same thing occurs a second time [ibid. verse Now, could this accidental obliteration always occur in this word צביים? case with all, e. g. נערה, which is written twenty-two times נער, and occurs only once as plene, in Deut. והמעמים וסופי פסוקים עיין במקרא, והדברים xxii. 19; so also בעפולים, which is always the Keri, and the Kethiv is

בפרשת לך לך 17 שכחוב מלך צביים, והקרי הוא מלך צבאים, וכן כתוב פעם אחרת, האם נפל במקרח המשמוש והבלבול במלת צביים חמיר, וכן כולם. כמו נערה שכחוב נער משרים ושנים פוזמים 18 במקום אחד מלא. שחוא ונתנו לאבי הנערה,19 וכן בעפולים, בטחורים, ישנלגה, ישככנה, אלא שאין הדבר כאשר חשבו חחכמים האלח, ושרי לחו מריחו:

The same is the אור כי שמחת חענין אצלו כי עורא הסופר וסימתו מצאן ספרי חתורה בשלמותם ותמותם, וקודם שהתעורר לעשות חנקוד אשר נראו אליו זרים, כפי מבע הלשון וכוונת

, and the Keri ישנלנה, whilst the Kethiv is always ישככנה. ¹⁹ It is evident, therefore, that the thing is not as these sages thought, and may the Lord forgive them!"

Abravanel, therefore, submits that the true account of the matter is as follows: -- "Ezra the Scribe and his associates found the books of the law entire and perfect, but before betaking themselves to make the vowel points, the accents and the division of verses, they examined the text, when they found words which, according to the genius of the language and the design of the narrative, appeared to them irregular.

¹⁷ This is the name of one of the Sabbatic lessons, comprising Gen. xii. 1; xvii. 27. According to an ancient custom, the Jews to the present day divide the Pentateuch into fifty-four sections, to provide a lesson for each Sabbath of those years which, according to the Jewish chronology, have fifty-four Sabbaths, and thus read through the whole Book of the Law (חרה) in the course of every year. Each of these Sabbath sections, or sidras (סיררא), as it is called by the Jews, has a special name, which it derives from the first or second word with which it commences; and Jewish writers, when they quote a passage from the Pentateuch, instead of saying it occurs in such and such a chapter and verse, give, as in the instance before us, the name of the Sabbatic lesson, because this practice obtained prior to the division of the Bible into chapters and verses. A full description of these Sabbatic lessons, as well as of the manners and customs connected therewith, is given in Kitto's Cyclop., art. HAPHTARA.

18 In the present text we have only twenty-one times נערה, viz., Gen. xxiv. 14, 16, 28, 55, 57; xxxiv. 3 (twice), 12; Deut. xxii. 15 (twice), 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26 (twice), 27, 28, 29.

¹⁹ The marginal reading מחורים for the textual בעפולים occurs six times (Deut. xxviii. 27; 1 Sam. v. 6, 9, 12; vi. 4, 5), and ישכבוה for dour times (Deut. xxviii. 30; Isa. xiii. 16; Jer. iii. 2; Zech. xiv. 2). The former instances are given in the Massorah marginalis on 1 Sam. v. 6, and Ochla Ve-Ochla, section 170; and the latter in the Massorah marginalis on Isaiah xiii. 16, and the Ochla Ve-Ochla, section 169. Comp. also Megilla 25 b; Sopherim viii. 8; and infra, p. 50., &c.

חספור. חשב בקצמו שחיה זה לאחד משתי Hence he concludes that this must מבות, אם שכיון חכותב כרכרים חזרים חחם have originated from one of two causes: (1) Either the writer, ac- סוד מן הסורות מסתרי התורה כפי מעלח cording to the degree of inspiration vouchsafed unto him, conveys by these anomalous expressions some of the mysteries of the law, and therefore he [Ezra] did not venture to expunge anything from the sacred books. Having thus perceived that was written by the highest wisdom, and that there is one reason or another why the words are sometimes defective or plene, and why the phrases are anomalous, he left them in the text as they were written, and put the Keri in the margin, which simply explains the said anomaly in accordance with the idiom of the language and the design of the narrative; and of this nature are all the Keris and Kethivs in the Pentateuch. In like manner, when Ezra found the word בעפולים, which denotes heights, and which conveys no meaning to us, he put in the margin the word מחורים emerods; and this is also the case with the word ישנלנה, the root of which (שנל) is used with regard to a queen; he therefore put in the margin ישכבנה. (2) Or Ezra may have been of opinion that these anomalous letters and words

נבואתו, ולכן לא מלאח ירו לנשת למחוק דבר מספרי האלהים, כי הבין בדערתו שבחכמה יתירה נכתבו כן, ושלסבה מן הסבות נכתבו האותיות החסרות וחלשונות חזרים, ולכן חניחם בכתב מבפנים כמו שנכתבו, האמנם שם מבחוץ הקרי, שהוא פירוש הכתוב חזר חחוא כפי מבע הלשון ופשימות הענין, ומזה המין תמצא כל הקרי וכתיב שבתורה, וככח כשמצא עורא שכתוב בתורה ובעפולים שהוא לשון גובח, ולא ידענו מח הם הנבוהים ההם, חוצרך לפרש בקרי שחם מחורים. וכן ישגלנה, לפי ששם שנל נאמר על המלכח, חוצרך לפרש בקרי ישכבנה. גם אפשר שהשב עורא שחיו בספרי חקרש תיכות ומלות שלא נכתבו כן בזרותם, אלא לכבה מן הסבות אם להיות האומר אותם בלתי מרקרק כראוי אם בקצור ידיעת דקרוק הכתיבה, וחיה זה מהנביא כשננח היוצאת מלפני השלים, ולכן הוצרך לפרש אמתת חמלה החיא כפי חספור, והוא ענין הקרי אשר שם מבחוץ, כי ירא חסופר הקרוש לשלוח ידו בדברי חמרברים ברוח הקרש וכתיבתם, ועשה זה בעצמו, רצוני לומר לפרש התיכה והמלח ההיא, ושמו מבחוץ להיותו פירוש שפירש הוא מעצמו, ואין ספק שכך קבלו מחנביאים וחכמי חדור שקדמוהו, והנה רוב חקרי והכתיב שכא בספר ירמיה כשתעיין בכם

are owing to the carelessness of the sacred speaker or writer; and this carelessness on the part of the prophet was like an error which proceeded from a prince. Ezra had therefore to explain such words in harmony with their connection, and this is the origin of the Keri which is found in the margin, as this holy Scribe feared to touch the words which were spoken or written by the Holy Ghost. These remarks he made on his own account, in order that he might explain such letters and words, and on that account he put them in the margin, to indicate that this gloss was his own. And there can be no doubt that they [i. e., Ezra and his associates] received the text in such a state from the prophets and the sages who had preceded them. Hence, if you examine the numerous Keris and Kethivs which occur in Jeremiah, and look into their connection, you will find that all of

that Jeremiah wrote them through ירמיחו כן במעות ובשננה וכולי, וחאריך mistakes and carelessness, Abravanel has a great deal more upon this subject in his introduction to Jeremiah: "Hitherto The says further on we have shewn that the Keri and the Kethiv, and the Keri velo Kethiv, are simply explanations. This is also the nature of the Kethiv When Ezra saw that velo Keri. words were put down in the text which had no meaning according to the simple sense of the words, he did not punctuate them, and therefore they are not to be read. From this you learn that the books, in which there are many such instances, shew that the speaker or

them are of this nature, viz., שכתבם מזה חמין, שכתבם ובעניינם חמצא כולם שהם מזה חמין, בחקרמתו שם לספר ירמיה, ער הנה התבאר שחקרי וכתיב, וחקרי ולא כתיב, כולו ענין הפירוש, וכן הוא הכתיב ולא קרי, שראח עזרא מלות כתובות שאין להכם ענין כפי פשם הרברים, ולכן לא עשח בחם נקודה כלל ולא יקרא, ומזה תרע שהספרים אשר נפל בהם הרבה מוה הוא לחסרון חמרבר ביריעת דרכי הלשון או ביריעת דקדוק הכתיבה, ולכן היו בספר ירמיה שמונים ואחד מקרי וכתיב, ובספר שמואל שכחבו ירמיה רבו בו בכמו חקרי וכחיב בכמו מאה ושלשים ושלש וכלוי. טד אבל בחורת האלחים להיותה כולה מפי הגבורה וכמות כתיבתה קרוב לארבע פעמים ספר ירמיהו לא נמצאו בה מקרי וכתיב אלא מעם מזער סך חכל 20 וכולי עד כאן לשונו,

writer was deficient in the syntax, or in his knowledge of orthography. Hence you find in Jeremiah alone eighty-one Keris and Kethivs, and in the books of Samuel, which Jeremiah wrote, the number of Keris and Kethivs rises to one hundred and thirty-three; . . . whilst in the Pentateuch, which proceeded from the mouth of the Lord, though it is four times as large as the book of Jeremiah, there are comparatively Thus far his words. few, only sixty-five Keris and Kethivs."20

20 There is a great difference of opinion about the number of these various readings, and the passages in which they occur. As it is impossible to discuss this question in a note of this nature, we subjoin the following table, which is the result of a careful perusal and collation of the Massorah, as printed in the Rabbinic Bible of Jacob b. Chajim, and which exhibits the numbers of the Keris and Kethivs in each book, according to the order of the Hebrew Bible:-

Genesis	25	Ezekiel	143	Proverbs 70
Exodus	17	Hosea	6	Job 54
Leviticus	6	Joel	1	Song of Songs 5
Numbers	11	Amos	3	Ruth 13
Deuteronomy	23	Obadiah	1	Lamentations 28
Joshua	38	Micah	4	Ecclesiastes 11
Judges		Nahum	4	Esther 14
1 Samuel		Habakkuk	2	Daniel 129
2 Samuel	99	Zephaniah	1	Ezra 33
1 Kings	49	Haggai	1	Nehemiah 28
2 Kings		Zechariah	7	1 Chronicles 41
Isaiah		Malachi	1	2 Chronicles 39
Jeremiah		Psalms	74	Total1359

For a further discussion on this subject, we must refer to Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. KERI AND KETHIV.

He, in like manner, counts how וכן הולך ומונה כמה מהקרי וכחיב באו בכל many Keris and Kethivs occur in ספר, להורות מי מהנביאים היה יותר בקי every book of the Bible, in order to shew which of the prophets was more conversant with the grammar. But all his views on this subject are far from my notions, as I shall presently shew, in refuting him.

The strictures, however, which he made upon Kimchi and Ephodi are good and apposite; and, in refuting his arguments, those of his opponents will be criticised at the same time, since both his decisions and the opinions of Kimchi and Ephodi are mere conjectures, whereas we rely solely upon the Talmud, which we acknowledge; for the heart of its sages was as large as the door of the temple; they are truth, and their words are truth.

Now I submit that Don Abravanel. of blessed memory, is perfectly right in saying that Ezra the Scribe and his associates found the books of the law entire and perfect, just as they were originally written.

But what he says in his first words, "Either the writer, according

בדקדוק הלשון, ותשובותיו ההקו מני, כאשר : אבאר ואשיג עליו אמנם קשיותיו אשר הקשה על הקמתי

והאפודי מוכים וגכוהים הם, ובהשיגי והשיבי על תשובותיו יושנו גם כן הם, כי כל אלו התרוצים ודעת הקמחי והאפודי כולם הם מסברה, ואנן לית לן כי אם חלמודא דילן אשר קבלנו עלינו, כי לבן של ראשונים כפתחו של אולם, והם אמת ודבריהם אמת:

ואומר במח שאמר חשר האברבנאלי זכרונו לברכה, שעזרא חסופר וסיעתו מצאו ספרי חתורה בשלמותם ותמותם כמו שנכתבו, אמת ויציב דבר:

ואמנם במה שאמר בחידוץ הראשון, אם שכיון הכותב כמו שנכתבו בדברים הזרים חהם וכולי, עד האמנם שם מבחוץ חקרי שחוא פירוש חכתוב הזר חהוא כפי מבע הלשון ליתא לדבריו, 21 דהא בהדיא גרסיגן במסבת נדרים פרק אין בין המודר, אמר דב איקא בר אביי אמר רב הננאל אמד רב, מאי דכתיב ויקראן בספר תורת אלחים מפורש ושום שכל ויבינו במקרא, ויקראו בספד תורת אלהים זה מקרא, מפורש זה תרגום, ושום שכל אלו הפסוקים, ויבינו במקרא זה פסק מעמים, ואמרי לה אלו המסוררז, beginning with the אמר רב יצחק מקרא סופרים ועמור

to the degree of inspiration vouchsafed unto him, conveyed by these anomalous expressions some of the mysteries of the law," etc., till "he put the Keri in the margin, which simply explains the said anomaly in accordance with the idiom of the language; "21 all this is not correct, for in the Talmud we learn most distinctly, "R. Ika b. Abaja said in the name of R. Hannael, who repeated it in the name of Rab, What is meant by "and they read in the book, in the law of God, distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading [Neh. viii. 8]? [Reply.] The words "they read in the book, in the Law of God," mean the Hebrew text; the expression "distinctly" denotes the Targum, "and gave the sense" means the division of the verses, whilst "caused them to understand the reading" signifies, according to some the dividing accents, and according to others the Massorah. R. Isaac said the pronunciation of certain words according to the Scribes, the removal of Vav by the Scribes, the Keri

²¹ Vide supra, p. 45, &c.

הלכה למשה מסיני; מקרא סופרים ארץ, Keri, are laws of Moses from Mount The pronunciation of the Scribes shews how to read ארץ, earth, שמים, heaven, מצרים, Egypt;22 the removal of Vav by the Scribes is to be found four times in the case of אַלַּלּ, afterwards [Gen. xviii. 5; xxiv. 55; Numb. xxxi. 2; Ps. lxviii. 26], and once by קשָׁפָּטֶיף, thy judgements [Ps. xxxvi. 7]; 25 the Keri velo Kethiv is seen in בַּרָת, Euphrates [2 Sam. viii. 3]; איש , a man [Ibid. xvi. 23]; אַים, they are coming [Jer. xxxi. 38]; 77, to ונם בספרי חמסרח לא מני ליח, ובמסרה accusative, מבח לא מני ליח, ובמסרה [Ruth ii. 11]; אלי, unto me [Ibid. אשיב כל הני ומפי עליהו אחריני מיהו לא iii. 5, 17]; these words are read חשיב אח רחמצוה אלא אח דהנפש, דכחיב without being written in the text. בירמיהו גבי צרקיהו, חי יי אשר עשה לנו את The Kethiv velo Keri is seen in

velo Kethiv, and the Kethiv velo סופרים וקריין ולא כחיבן, וכחיבן ולא קריין שמים, מצרים, 22 עמור סופרים אחר תעבורו, אחר תלך, אחר תאסף, קרמו שרים אחר נוגנים, צדקתך כהררי אל;²⁸ קריין ולא כחיבן פררו רבלכרוו, איש רכאשר ישאל איש בדבר חאלהים, באים דנבנחה, לה דפליפה, את דהגר הוגד לי, אלי דהגורן, אלי דהשעורים, הלין קריין ולא כתבן; וכתבן ולא קריין נא דיסלה, את דחמצוה, ידרוך דהרורר, המש רפאת נגב, אם דכי נואל, חלין כתיבן ולא קריין, עד כאן לשון הנמרא; את דהמצוה אית ראמרי דבפרשת ואתחנן ולא היא, דלא נמצא בספרים שלנו

וְרָלֹדְ, now [2 Kings v. 18], אֵת, sign of the accusative; יְרָלֹדְ, he shall bend [Jerem. li. 3]; אָסָן, five [Ezek. xlviii. 16]; אַא, if [Ruth iii. 12]; these words are in the text, but are not read [Nedarim, 37 b]." Thus far the Talmud. The expression את connected with הַּמְצְנָה, the commandment, some say occurs in Deut. v. 31, but it is not true, since it is not found in our copies; nor is it mentioned in the works of the The Massorah, indeed, does enumerate all the abovementioned examples [as given in the Talmud], and even many others, but does not give אָר connected with הָמִצְנָה, the commandment; it only gives אַמ as connected with הַנָּמֵשׁ, the soul, which is found in

22 That is to say, since there were no vowel points to indicate when it was pronounced אָרָץ and when אָרָץ (in pause), or to shew that שָׁבִיִם have simply dual forms without being duals, the Sopherim pointed out how these and many other words are to be read.

28 There is a difference of opinion as to what is meant by ממור סופרים and the examples here adduced to illustrate it. According to Rashi on this passage, it denotes the idiomatic construction fixed by the Sopherim, which necessitates the writing of אחר תעבורו and not תעבורו, and is called עמור because it is an improvement of or ornament to the style. Acording to others, this ornament of style (עימור סופרים) consists in using the word אחדר at all, since it is superfluous in all these instances given in the Talmud, as we could very well say, קדמו שרים נוגנים תסגר שבעת ימים ותאסף סעדו לבכם וחעבורו, whilst, according to the Aruch, as given below, it is the removal of a superfluous which has crept into the text in all these instances through a vitiated provincial pronunciation. The latter is the general opinion of critics as to the meaning of עמור סופרים. Compare Geiger, Urschrift, p. 251, &c. The instances of the Itur Sopherim, quoted from the Talmud (Nedarim 37b) are also given in the Ochlah Ve-Ochlah, section ccxvii. pp. 46, 128; and in the Massorah marginalis on Psalm xxxvi. 7, which, however, only gives four passages, omitting Gen. xxiv. 55.

Jeremiah in connection with the history of Zedekiah [xxxviii. 16].24 And Rashi,25 of blessed memory, also says that אַת הַמִּצְוָה occurs in Jeremiah. As for the removal of Vav by the Scribes, see below, in my reply to the heretics.

From this, then, it is evident that the whole of it is a law of Moses from Mount Sinai, and that Ezra the Scribe did not put the Keri in the margin to explain ungrammatical phrases; nothing חהם, חוצרך לפרש בקרי שהם מחורים, וכן appeared anomalous to Ezra, nor did he meet with any uncertainties and confusions, for the whole of it is the law of Moses from Mount Sinai, as stated above.

הנפש הזאת, 24 ורש"י זכרונו לברכה, 25 פירש את דחמצוה כחיב בירמיה עד כאן: ועמור םופרים עיין לקמן בחשובת המינים: הא נקימינן דכולהו חלכה למשה מסיני, ולא שם עורא הסופר מבחוץ הקרי שהוא פירוש חכתוכ הזר, וגם לא היה זר בעיניו חם ושלום, ולא חשינו לא ספק ולא בלבול, כי כלח חלכה למשה מסיני, כדגרסינא לעיל: ותו קשה בעיני מה שאמר וזה לשונו, וככה כשמצא עזרא שכתוב בתורה ובעפולים שהוא לשון נובח ולא ידענו מח הם הנבוהים ישנלנח לפי ששם שנל נאמר על חמלכוה, הוצרך לפרש בקרי ישכבנה, ער כאן

Moreover, I object to Abravanel's assertion, that Ezra, finding the word בַּעֵפוֹלִים, which denotes heights, and which conveys no meaning to us, he had to put in the margin the word מחורים, emerods; and that this is also the case with the word ישנל, the root of which (שנל) is used with regard to a queen, he therefore put in the margin יִשֶּבְנָּהְה"."ישׁבְּנֵנָה" "20"

24 We have already remarked that the Massorah gives ten instances of Keri velo Kethiv, or marginal insertions of entire words not to be found in the text; and eight instances of Kethiv velo Keri, or omissions in the margin of entire words written in the text (vide supra, p. 40). The list of the marginal insertions is as follows:-Judges xx. 13

121, sons of	•		Juages xx. 15	אבאות, Sabaoth		18	aiah xxxvii. 32
פרת, Euphrates			2 Sam. viii. 3	באים, they are co	ming	. Ј	erem. xxxi. 38
שש, man			2 Sam. xvi. 21	לה, to her			Jerem. 1. 29
			2 Sam. xviii. 20	אלי, to me			
בניו, his sons .			2 Kings xix. 37	אלי, to me			Ruth iii. 17
This list is to be	fou	a d ir	n the Massorah ma	rginalis on Deut. i	. 1; ε	and or	Ruth iii. 17;
Sopherim vi. 8;	Ochi	la V	e- $Ochla$, section xc	vii. The list of t	he m	argina	al omissions is
as follows:							
אם, if			2 Sam. xiii. 33	אס, if		Je	rem. xxxix. 12

ידרך, he shall tread . . . Jerem. li. 3 2 Sam. xv. 21 נא, now 2 Kings v. 18 שמדו, five Ezek iii. 12 הא, accusative sign . Jerem. xxxviii. 16 הא if Ruth iii. 12 This list is given in the Massorah marginalis on Ruth iii. 12; Sopherim vi. 9, where, however, six instances only are enumerated, או, 2 Kings v. 18, and את, Jerem. xxxviii. 16, being omitted; and in the Ochla Ve-Ochla, section xcviii. Comp. also Levita's Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 109, &c., ed. Ginsburg.

25 Rashi is that celebrated commentator of the Old Testament and the Talmud, who is commonly but erroneously called Jarchi. The name Rashi run is a contraction of רבי שלמה יצדוקי, Rabbi Solomon Isaki or Itzchaki = R. Solomon ben Isaac. He was born at Troyes, in Champagne, in 1040, where he also died, July 26th, 1105.

26 Vide supra, p. 46.

This statement is not correct, since we are distinctly told in the Talmud: "Our sages submit, All the verses wherein are written indecent expressions, decent expressions are read in their stead, e. g., ישנל instead of שָׁנַל [Deuteronomy xxviii. 30; Isa. xiii. 16; Jer. iii. 2; Zech. xiv. 2]; מחרים instead of עַפָּלִים [Deut. xxviii. 27; 1 Sam. v. 6. 9. 12.; vi. 4. 5]; דְּבִיוֹנִים instead of חֵרְיּוֹנִים [2 Kings vi. 25] ; instead of חֲרֵיהֶם [2 Kings] xviii. 27; Isa. xxxvi. 12]; רַנְלֵיהַם instead of שיגיהָם [2 Kings xviii. 27; Isa. xxxvi. 12]; יום למוצאות instead of יְמִחְרָאוֹת [2 Kings x. 27]."²⁷ And Rashi, of blessed memory, submits that the expression שנל is used for illegitimate cohabitation like that of dogs, as it is written in Nehemiah [ii. 6], where שַׁנֵל is The Aruch, used in this sense. too, explains it in like manner under the words דביון, whereas denotes the cohabitation of people who are legally married. Hence we see that it is not as Abravanel maintains; that טְחֹרִים did not ברוח הקדש לא תקנו, האם השגנה נפלח originate from our ignorance of the

וליתא לדבריו דהא בהדיא גרסיגן סוף פרק חקורא את המנילח עימד, תנו רבנן כל חמקראות הכתובין בתורה לנגאי קורין אותן לשבח, כנון ישלנוח ישכבנה, בעפולים במחורים, חריונים רביונים, לאכול את חוריהם, ולשתות את מימי שיניהם, לאכול את צואתם. ולשתות את מימי רגליהם, למחראות למוצאות. עד כאן: 27 ופירש רש" זכרונו לברכח ישנלנה לשון כלבא, כדכתיב והשגל יושבת אצלו כלבתא, וכן פירש בערוך בערך דביון ישנלנה משמע בזנות ככלבא, כמו וחשגל יושבת אצלו ישכבנה משמע דרך אישות בקדושין ובחופח, עד כאן לשונו: אם כן אינו לפי שלא ידענו מה הם הגבוחים ח.ם, וגם שם שגל לא נאמר על המלכה, ועיין בפרק קמא דראש חשנח: ולא אשיב על דברי השר האברבנאל בסבה השנית, באומרו כי חמלות נכחבו כן בזרותם לכבה מן חסבות, אם להיות האומר אותם כלתי מדקדק כראוי, אם בקצור ידיעת הלשון העברי, ואם בקצור ידיעת דקרוק הכתיבח, כי תמהני עליו אם דבר זה יצא מפי ארם רוגמתו זכרונו לברכח, היעלה על דעת כי הנביאים קצרה ידם בכל אלה, אם כן הוא זכרונו לברכה חיה גדול מהם בדקרוק הלשון העברית, וחיי ראשי כי לא אאמין רבר זה, ואם היח בשנגה כמו שכתב הוא זכרונו לברכח, למה הנביא או חמדבר

word אַפֿלִים, and that שָׁנֵל is not used in connection with a queen. Compare Rosh Ha-Shana, 4 a.

I am not going to reply to the words of Abravanel in his second hypothesis, viz., "that the anomalous expressions are owing to the deficiency of the writer in his knowledge of Hebrew or orthography," for I am amazed that such a thing should have proceeded from a man like him, of blessed memory. How can any one entertain such an idea in his mind, that the prophets were deficient in such matters? If it really were so, then Abravanel, of blessed memory, had a greater knowledge of Hebrew than they; and for the life of me I cannot believe this. And if they really did inadvertently commit an error, as he, of blessed memory, insinuates, how is it that the prophet or the inspired speaker did not correct it himself? Is it possible that

27 Comp. Megilla, 25 b.; Sopherim ix. 9; Ochla Ve-Ochla, sections clxix., clxx., pp. 38, 114; Massorah marginalis on 1 Sam. v. 6, Isaiah xiii. 16; and supra. p. 45, note 19. eighty-one errors should occur in בספר ירמיה אחד ושמונים פעמים, ובספר the Book of Jeremiah, and one hundred and thirty-three in the Book of Samuel, which he, of blessed memory, himself has counted, and has shewn was written by Jeremiah? Can we entertain the idea that a prophet, of whom it is said, "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations" [Jer. i. 5], should have fallen into such errors? conclusion. it appears that the Don, of blessed memory, had not seen the Talmud on this subject; for, according to the Talmud, there is neither light nor any glimpse of אשכחנא לא אשכחנא המקשח, הא לא light in what he submits. It may, however, be that the Don, of blessed memory, entertained this strange opinion, not because he was unacquainted with the Talmud, but because he followed in this respect the steps of the great Rabbi, Maimonides, 28 of blessed memory, in the More Nebuchim, wishing to shew his ability to account for it without the Talmud.

If an objector should urge, "Behold we do not find in the Talmud

any more Keris and Kethivs, Kethivs velo Keris, removal of Vav by the Scribes, etc., besides those enumerated above, whereas the Massorah gives those and a great many others, I am therefore compelled to tell thee, that in the last-mentioned cases I am obliged to account for them in the manner of Abravanel, of blessed memory; since I believe that those only which are mentioned in the Talmud are the law of Moses from Mount Sinai, but not the others."

Now though it is true that the Massorah does indeed count all those which are mentioned in the Tract Sopherim, and a great many more, yet this presents no insurmountable difficulty. learn, in the Mishna Sopherim, vi. 4, "R. Simon b. Lakish says three 28 Rambam רמב"ם, is a contraction of the initials of רמב"ם, R. Moses ben Maimon, also called Maimonides, one of the most extraordinary Jewish philosophers who have lived since the destruction of Jerusalem by Titus. He was born March 30, 1135, in Cordova, and died December 13, 1204. His religio-philosophical work, entitled More Nebuchim, has recently been published by Munk, Paris, 1856-1866.

שמואל שכתבו ירמיה, כמו שהוכיח חוא זכרונו לברכה, רבו בו הקדי והכתיב בכמו מאה ושלשים ושלש, כמו שמנא הוא זכרונו לברכה, היעלה על לב, נביא שנאמר עליו, במרם אצרך בכמן ידעתיך, ובמרם תצא מרחם חקדשתיך, נביא לנוים נחתיך, יפול בשנגות כאלה, סוף דבר נראה הס ושלום כאלו השר זכרונו לברכה לא ראה הגמרא, ואליבא דגמרא לא נהיר ולא צחיר מח דתירץ, ואולי כי חשר זכרונו לברכח היתה רוח אחרת עמו, ולא נעלם ממנו ה'ו הנמרא, כי דרך בדרך הרב הגדול הרמב'ם28 זכרונו לברכה בכורה הגבוכים, להראות כחו, כי זולת הנמרא יש דרך לתרץ:

בנמרא מקריין וכתבן וכחבן ולא קריין ועמור סופרים וכולי, אלא מח דחשיב בנמרא, ובמסרה חשיב כל הני ומפי עליהו כמח וכמח, ולעולם אימא לך דבשארא בעי לחרוצי בדתירץ חשר האברבנאל זכרונו לבדכה, דסלקא דעתך למימר חני דקחשיב בנמרא כולהו הלכה למשה מסיני, ובשארא לא:

ואברא רבמסרה חשיב כל הני ומפי עליהו ומפי ממה דמייתי במככת כופרים,

אבל לא קשה מידי, רגדסינן במסכת סופרים

פרק ששי, אמר רבי שמעון בן לקיש שלשה

Digitized by Google

codices [of the Pentateuch] were ספרים נמצאו בעזרה, 20 כפר מעון, ספר ועמומי, found in the court of the temple,20 וספר היא, באחר מצאו כתוב מעון אלחי קרם one of which had the reading כִּענוֹ, ובשנים מצאו כתוב מעונה אלהי קרם, וקיימו the other יוַעְמוּמִי, and the third שנים ובפלו אחר.30 באחד מצאו כתוב ואל differed in the number of passages זממומי בני ישראל לא שלח ירו. ובשנים wherein היא is read with a Iod. מצאו כתוב ואל אצילי 81 בני ישראל לא שלח Thus in the one codex it was ידו, וקיימו שנים ובמלו אהד, עד כאן:89 ואם written מְעוֹן, dwelling [Deut. xxxiii. 27], whilst the other two codices had מעונה; the reading of the two was therefore declared valid, whereas that of the one was invalid.30 In the second codex, again, ישטוטו was found [in Ex. xxiv. 11], whilst the other two codices had אציבי the reading in which the two codices agreed was declared valid, and that of the one invalid." 22 Now if there

29 In the court of the temple those codices of the Law were kept which were used for reading the lessons for the Sabbaths and festivals.

80 This variation affects the final 7, the insertion or omission of which was left to the taste of the individual scribes, and depended upon the different localities. This is evident, from the remark in the Talmud (אנשי ירושלים היו כותבין ירושלים ירושלים היו that the inhabitants of Jerusalem omitted it in one (מקפידין ודכותה צפון צפונה הימן חימנה word and appended it in another, according to pleasure (Jerusalem Megilla i. 11, p. 71 b, ed. Graetz), as well as from the omissions and insertions of π exhibited in the Keri and Kethiv in the Talmud (Sopherim vii. 2); and in the Massorah finalis under letter 7 (comp. also Massorah magna on Exod. iv. 19; xix. 22). It was afterwards, when uniformity in orthography was found desirable, that R. Ishmael and R. Nehemiah laid it down as a rule, that direction to, motion towards, should be indicated by an appended 7 if the word has not the prefix b (Jebamoth 13 b). The Samaritans, however, would not submit to this revision and criticism of the text, and retained the old corruptions, for which reason they are upbraided by R. Eliezer, who tells us (מיתי לסופרי כוחים מי גרם) לכם למעות דלית אתון דרשין כרבי נחמיה דתני בשם ר נחמיה כל דבר שהוא צריך למ"ד מתחילתו ולא ניתן לו ניתן לו ה'א בסופו כגון לחוץ חוצה לשעיר שעירה לסוכות סוכותה), I said to the Samaritan Scribes, What is the use of your error in not adopting the rule of R. Nehemiah? For it is propounded in the name of R. Nehemiah: Every word which ought to have a prefixed 5 [to inlicate its motion towords] and which has it not, is to have ה at the end; as, for instance, סוכותה. לשעיר instead of שעידה. לחוץ instead of שעידה instead of לסוכות (Jerusalem Jebamoth i. 6, p. 3a, ed. Graetz.)

או There is evidently a mistake in Jacob b. Chajim's quotation, since the variation recorded in the Talmud is not in the reading of און (Exod. xxiv. 11), but of און (Exod. xxiv. 5). The erudite Geiger has no doubt that ועמומי is the Greek לאיזייה, seeker, enquirer, as the verb לאיזייה, seeker, enquirer, as the verb לאיזייה, and that this variation is not owing to an oversight, but is intentional, since it was not thought becoming to say that at this great revelation boys or youths (מעים) were brought as sacrifices. Hence they substituted שואוא, which is countenanced by the fact that the Mishna (Sebachim xiv. 4), the Gemara (ibid., 115 b), and the Chaldee paraphrases, render שוא by first-born. (Geiger, Urschrift und Uebersetzungen der Bibel. Breslau, 1857, p. 243.)

⁸³ Jacob b. Chajim does not finish the quotation from the Talmud giving the examples of the third variation found in the third codex, which is as follows: באחד באחד מצאו כתוב חשע היא ובשנים מצאו כתוב אחד עשר היא וקייכו שנים וביםלו אהד מו להיכו שנים וביםלו אהד

מלאה ירו דעורא לנשת למחוק רבר מספרי Abravanel said, that the reason why Ezra did not venture to omit anything from the books of God is, לא ימנע מחלוקה, אם שהיח יורע שהם הלכח that he considered them to be written by Divine wisdom, this cannot escape one of two alternatives: either Ezra knew that they were all the law of Moses from Mount Sinai, or that they were doubtful readings, as Kimchi, of חאמר כלם היו שוים ולכן נמנע מלנשח blessed memory, and Ephodi maintained. And if you say that he did not know whether they were אחת שלא מן הכתב, היעלה על לב שנקרא the law of Moses from Mount הקרי שחקן עורא הכופר שהוא פירוש הכתוב Sinai, why did he not expunge הזר לדעתו זכרונו לברכח, ונניח הכתב שהוא the reading of the one copy, and

be any foundation in what Don איתא להא ראמר השר האברבנאל, שלכן לא האלהים, כי חבין בדעתו שבחכמח נכתבו, למשה מסני, ואם שהיו ספקות כדפידש הקמחי זכרונו לברכה והאפודי: ואם תאמר שלא היח יודע שהם הלכח למשה מסני, למה לא מחק וחלך אחר הרוב, דהא חזינן דבשלשה ספרים שנמצאו בעזרה הלכו אחר הרוב, ואם למחוק ועשה הקרי מבחוץ, אם כן יורני כיצר נקרא בספר תורה שאסור לקרות אפילו אות

adopt that of the majority of codices, seeing that, in the case of the three codices found in the court of the temple, they followed the majority of copies? But you will perhaps argue that the MSS. were equally divided, and that he could therefore omit nothing, but was obliged to put the Keri in the margin. Then let such an one shew me how it is possible to read the Pentateuch, when [according to the Talmud we must not read a single letter which is not written in the text. How then can it enter into one's mind that we should read the Keri, which, according to the opinion of Abravanel, of blessed memory, Ezra the Scribe put down to explain the anomalous text, and leave out

codex, again, there were only nine passages which had written with a IoD [as it is generally written with a VAV], whereas the other two had eleven passages; the readings of the two were declared valid, and those of the one invalid. These eleven instances, which are given in Abboth de Rabbi Nathan (cap. xxxiv.) and in the Massorah ma:na on Gen. xxxviii. 25, are as follows: Gen. xiv. 2, xx. 5, xxxviii. 25; Lev. ii. 15, xi. 39, xiii. 10, 21, xvi. 31, xxi. 9; Numb. v. 13, 14. It must be borne in mind that in all other instances with Vav retains its archaic and epicene character throughout the Pentateuch, and is used for both the masculine and the feminine. When the text of the Hebrew Scriptures was afterwards subjected to a critical revision, according to grammatical rules laid down by the Scribes, אוה was changed into היא throughout the Prophets and the Hagiographa, wherever it referred to the feminine gender; and the few cases in which הוא is still left, or in which the newly introduced הוא refers to the masculine gender, are noted by the Massorah as Keri and Kethiv. Thus the Massorah on Ps. lxxiii. 16, gives five instances in which the textual reading is איז with Iod, when referring to the masculine gender; whilst the emended marginal reading is wiz., 1 Kings xvii. 15; Ps. lxxiii. 16; Job xxxi. 11; Eccles. v. 9; 1 Chron. xxix. 16), and, vice versa, three instances in which the textual reading has הוא, when referring to the feminine gender (viz., 1 Kings xvii. 15; Isa. xxx. 33; Job xxxi. 11), whilst the marginal emendation has הדא. These are also marked in the margin of the ordinary editions of the Hebrew Bible, as Keri and Kethiv, and Kethiv and Keri.

the textual reading, which was written by the finger of God? We are therefore bound to believe that all of them are a law of Moses from Sinai. Now the same question was put to Rashba of blessed memory, "How can we read בַּחְבּוֹלְבּיִּל instead of יִישָׁבּלְנִיּל instead of יִישָׁבּלְנִיּל instead of יִישָׁבּלְנִיּל instead of which are not in the text?" When Rashba, of blessed memory, answered as follows:—

"As regards thy question, 'Seeing that in reading the law one must not change even a single letter, how can the Prelector read "שַּבְּבֶּנְּהְיּ when the text has יִשְׁבָּבְּנְּהְ or substitute another reading in any other passage for what is in the text, seeing that all the Kethirs in the law are according to the Massorah, and not according to the Keri?'

"The answer is, that it is the law of Moses from Sinai, as it is written in Tract Nedarim [87 b], 'the pronunciation of certain words according to the Scribes, the removal of Vav by the Scribes, the Kethiv velo Keri, and the Keri velo Kethiv, &c., are all a law of Moses from Sinai." Thus far his language. From this it is evident that the interrogator did not know that it

כתוב באצבע אלהים, אלא על כרחין אית לן למימר שכלם חלכח למשח מסגי, ונשאלח שאלה זו להרשב'א זכרונו לברכה, היאך נקרא שלא מן חכתב בעפולים במחורים, ישגלנה ישכבנה, ותירץ הרשב'א זכרונו לברכח ווח לשונו:

וששאלת כיון שאסור לקרורת ברתורה אפילו אות אחת שלא מן חכתב, חיאך שליח צבור קורא ישכבנה והוא כתוב ישגלנה, וכן בכל תיבה שיש בח קרי וכתיב, שכולם כתובים בתורה כפי המסורת ולא כפי חקרי: תשובה זו הלכה למשה מסני, וכמו שכתוב בגדרים פרק אין בין חמודר, מקרא סופרים, ועמור סופרים, כתבן ולא קריין כולן הלכה למשה מסני עכ'ל: מחתשובה איכא למירק דהשואל לא חיח ידע דאינון הלכה למשח מסני, מדקחוינן דהרשב'א זכרונו לברכה חשיב זו חלכה למשח מסגי וכולי: ומאחד ראינון חלכח למשה מסני תו ליכא לאקשויי מידי: וראה שנם חרשב'א זכרונו לכרכה נסתייע מחהיא דפרק אין בין המודר, ואף על פי שבאו בתורח כמה וכמה קרי וכתיב זולת מח רמייתי בנמרא כדפרכינן לעיל, ואם היו ספקות כרפירש חקמהי זכרונו לברכח והאפודי, היאך לא מני לון בהדי חנך דמסכת סופרים, ומדקחזינן דלא מני ולא קחשיב אלא שלש, אם כן שארא כולהו לא חוו ספיקי, ואם איתא דהוו ספיקי הוה אזל בהו בתר רובא, כדאזלי בחנך רמככת סופרים, ולא חוה תולה מבחוץ כדחרציגן לעיל:

was a law of Moses from Sinai, since Rashba, of blessed memory, informed him that it was so; and now, seeing that it is a law of Moses from Sinai, there can be no more any question about it. See, moreover, that even Rashba, of blessed memory, supported himself therein on the above quotation from Nedarim, in spite of there being a great many more Keris and Kethivs than those enumerated in the Talmud, as already stated before. If these were doubtful readings, as Kimchi, of blessed memory, and Ephodi maintain, why were they not enumerated with the three instances of doubtful readings in Sopherim [vi. 4]? Seeing, then, that there are no more than three, it is evident that the others were not doubtful, for if they were doubtful they [the Sopherim] would in these, as in the former instances, have followed the majority of MSS., and not have put them in the margin, as we have stated above.

Thers is then no more difficulty ולא יקשה מידי מה שכתב חשר זכרונו in the Don's, of blessed memory, remark, which is as follows: "there is no doubt that they [i. e., Ezra and his associates] have received [i. e., the Keri] from the prophets and sages of by-gone days." Thus far his language. To this I reply; Choose one of two posi-If you say that they received it from the prophets and sages of by-gone days, then this cannot escape one of the two alternatives. Either it [the Keri] was a law of Moses from Sinai, and they [the prophets and sages] told him [Ezra] that it [the Keri] ought to be so, or they did not tell him that such and such readings were a law of Moses from Sinai. If they have not told him that such and such a reading is a law of Moses from Sinai, then he clearly knew already that it [the marginal reading] ought to be so [is the correct one], since it was received so from the prophets. And if it be so, what then does Abravanel mean by saying that the הניח חדבר בספק שאחר כך בסבה השנית sacred Scribe was afraid to touch

לברכה ווח לשונו, ואין ספק שכך קבלו מחנביאים וחכמי הדור שקרמיהו עכ'ל: אשיב עליו ממה נפשך, מה נפשך שכך קבלו מהנביאים והכמי הרור, לא ימנע מחלוקה, אם שחיה חלכה למשה מסני, וגילו לו שבך צריך להיות, ואם שלא נילו לו שכך הלכה למשה מסני, אם לא נילו לו שכך הלכה למשה מסני, אם כן היה יודע בבירור שכך צריך להיות, שכך קכלו מהנביאים, אם כן מאי קאמר במה שאמר כי ירא חמופר הקדוש לשלוח ידו בדברי המרכרים ברוח דקרש: ותו קא קשה, אם כן הוא שכך קבלו מחנביאים וחכמי חרור, למה לא תיקנו הם דהיינו מהנביאים והכמי הרור, אלא על כרחין דבין הקרי ובין הכתיב כולחו הלכה למשה מסיני, כראוכחנא לעיל מחהיא דפרק אין בין המודר:

ומה שאמר בסבה הראשונה, אם שכיון הכותב בדברים הזרים ההם פור מן הסורות מסחרי חתורה כפי מעלת נבואתו, ולכן לא מלאה ירו לנשת למהוק וכולי עב'ל, כך יש לנו להאמין בוראי כמו שהניח חרב הגדול הרמב'ן 88 זכרונו לברכח, ראש המקובלים חאחרונים בחקרמתו לביאורו לפירוש ההומש עיין שם, ותמהני על השר זכרונו לברבה, כיצר

any of the words which were spoken by the Holy Ghost? there is another objection [to be urged]. If it be that they have received it from the prophets and sages of by-gone days, why have not the prophets and sages themselves corrected it? We are therefore bound to conclude that the Keri and the Kethiv are both a law of Moses from Sinai, as we have proved above from the Talmud [Nedarim 37, b.]

As to what Abravanel said in his first hypothesis, "that the writer, according to the degree of inspiration vouchsafed unto him, conveyed by these anomalous expressions some of the mysteries of the law, and therefore Ezra did not venture to expunge them from the sacred books," this is certainly true; as the great Ramban³³ of blessed memory, the chief of the later Kabbalists, has propounded it, in the Introduction to his Commentary on the Pentateuch (vide in loco). And for this very reason I am all the more astonished at Don Abravanel, of blessed memory, for having left the subject undecided, ascribing in his second hypothesis carelessness to Jeremiah, because of the anoma-

⁸³ For Ramban, or Nachmanides, see above, p. 39.

[Jerem. ii. 24], the Keri in the שאפה רוח שקרי מכהוץ נפשח, שכך נראח margin being בְּלָשָׁה, her soul, fem., as is evident from the usage of the language. Whereas in fact this is one of the mysteries of the law connected with the Levirate law, and the initiated know it.

Talmud [Nedarim 87 b] quoted above.

We do indeed find that the Talmud differs in many places from the Massorah, as we see in the Tract Nidda [33 a], where אווונישא, and he that beareth [Levit. xv.. 10], is written וחנשא, without Vav.

Tossafoth⁸⁴ thereupon remarks, "It is strange that the reading of

the Massorah is plene;" and concludes that the Talmud in fact does sometimes differ from the Massorah, as we find in Sabbath [55 b] on the sons of Eli, where מַעֶּבְרָים [1 Sam. ii. 24] is quoted. And this is the remark of the Talmud: [query] "Is not the reading מַעַבְרִים ? Whereupon R. Hunnah b. R. Joshua said the reading is מעברם."

Now Rashi of blessed memory remarks on this passage, "I cannot

lous expressions in נפשו, his soul יכתב על ירמיה בורות הלשון, כמו באות נפשו

Thus we learn from these and similar arguments that the Keri velo Kethiv, the Kethiv velo Keri, and all the Massoretic statements, are a law of Moses from Sinai, and not as the afore-mentioned sages propound, which is evident from the

ממבע חלשון, וחרבר סיד מסודות התורה בסוד היבום, והמשכיל יבין: נקטינן מכולחו הני פרכי וכחותו דכל

מילי דקריין ולא כתבן, וכתבן ולא קריין, וכולהו דרכי דמסרח, כולהו הלכח למשה מסיני, ודלא כאשר כחבו החכמים האלה דלשיל, כדנרסינן מהנמרא דנדרים דבפרק אין בין המודר ראייתינן לחיל:

ומיהו אשכחנא בכמח דוכתי דתלמודא חולם על המסורת, כראשכחן במסכת נדה פרק בנות כוחים נבי משכב תחתון ועליון, נבי והנושא אותם יכבם בגדין ורחץ בשרן במים, והנשא כחיב חסר ויו:

והקשו חתו הפת⁸⁴ שם, תימה דבמסורת חוא מלא, וחירצו ומיהו מצינו שחחלמוד חולק על חמסורת, כראשכחן במסכת שבת פרק במח בהמה נבי בני עלי מעבידם כתיב, וזח לשון הנמרא שם, והכתיב מעבירים, אמר רב הונה בדי דרב יהושע מעבירם כתיב, עד כאן: ונתקשה לרש׳י זכרונו לברכה וז'ל, קשה

⁸⁴ Tossafoth חוספות denotes those additions or supplementary glosses to Rashi's Commentary on the Talmud which are found along with the commentary of Rashi in every edition of the Talmud. The disciples of Rashi, finding that the expositions of their master might be extended and improved, set about to continue his work of exposition immediately after his death, filling up every gap, and using up every scrap which their immortal teacher left. Their reverence for him, however, was so great, that they would not put down their opinions in an independent manner, but denominated them nippin additions, and hence they derived the name Tossafists. The first Tossafists consisted chiefly of Rashi's own relations, his two sons-in-law, R. Meier b. Samuel and R. Jehudah b. Nathan, called by way of abbreviation Riban (רבי יהורה בן נתן = ריב"ץ), his three grandsons, R. Isaac, R. Samuel, and R. Jacob Tam, sons of R. Meier, who are respectively called from their initials Ribam (רבי יצהק בן מאיר = ריב"כ), Rashbam (רבי שמואל בן מאיר = רשב"ם), and R. Tam, and lastly R. Isaac ben Asher of Speier, called Riba (רבי יצחק בן אשר = ריב'א), also a relative of Rashi's. Comp. Graetz, Geschichte der Juden, vol. vi., p. 170, etc., Leipzig, 1861; and vol. vii., p. 129, etc., Leipzig, 1863.

understand how this sage is here בעיני שם החכם הנוכר כאן, כי אומר אני cited, for I am of opinion that the whole passage is spurious, and that he never said it, since the reading of the most trustworthy Codices is מַעַבְרִים plene, and since it is not mentioned in the great Massorah, where all the words in which the Jod is in the Kethiv but not in the Keri are numbered and rubricated. Besides, the whole question is irrelevant, as the meaning of מַעֲבָרִים is not to transgress, but to circulate a report: and this is what Eli said. 'No, my son, it is not a good report which I hear the people of God circulate about you [1 Sam. ii 24]; is the plural, and refers to עם יְהֹנָה, the people of Jehovah, and not to the sons of Eli, who were the transgressors themslves, and did make others to transgress." Thus far his language.

Tossafoth again comments thus upon the passage; and this is its language: "Our Talmud differs from our copies of the Bible, which read בַּעֵבְרִים, and we find a similar difference in the Jerusalem Talmud on Samson, where it has, 'And he judged Israel forty years; 'and submits it is evident that the Philistines feared him [i. e., Samson] twenty years after his death,

שמעות גדול הוא ולא גלה להא מלתא, שחדי בספרים מוגהים כתוב מעברים מלא, וגם במסורת הגדולה במקום שמנויין שם כל חתיבות שכתוב בחן יו'ר דלא קרינן לא נמנה זה והם מנויין על פי חחשבון וזו אינח קשיא, דהאי מעברים לאו לשון עבירה הוא אלא לשון ויעבידו קול במחנה, וחכי קאמר להו עלי, לא מובה חשמועה אשר אנכי שומע את עם יי מעבירין ומכריזין וקובלין עליכם, והאי מעברים לשון רבים חוא, ואעם יי קאי ולא אבני עלי, שחרי חם היו עוברים ולא חיו מעבירים את אחרים, עד כאן לשונו: וכתבו התוספות על זה וו'ל, התלמור

שלנו חולק על ספרים שלנו שכתוב בהם מעבירים, וכן מצינו בירושלמי בשמשון והוא שפם את ישראל ארבטים שנה, מלמד שהיו פלשתים יראים ממנו עשרים שנה אחר מותו כמו בחייו, ובכל הספרים שלנו כתוב משרים שנח, עד כאן לשון התוספות:

ולי נראה דלא קשח מירי חא דשמשון משמע כבררש, למה נאמר שני פעמים כי שפם את ישראל עשרים שנה, אמר רב אחא מלמר שהיו פלשתים יראים ממנו עשרים שנח אחר מותו ועשרים אחר ח"יו והיינו ארבעים בתרי זימני, רתלמודא לא אמר מאי דכתיב והוא שפם את ישראל ארבעים שנה, אלא וחוא שפם את ישראל ארבטים שנה רמשמט : כבדרש, והשתא אתי שפיד ודוק, עד כאן ותמיהא לי על רש'י זכרונו לברכח, דחא

as well as twenty years during his life-time," whereas our copies of the Bible read twenty years [Judges xvi. 81]. Thus far its language.

To me it appears, however, that there is no difficulty in it; for what the Talmud speaks about Samson refers to the Midrashic interpretation, viz., "Why is the verse, that he judged Israel twenty years, repeated twice? R. Acha answered, From this we see that the Philistines feared him [i. e., Samson] twenty years after his death, just as they did twenty years before it, and this makes forty years." Hence the Talmud does not say, Why is it written in the text, "he judged Israel forty years?" but simply, "he judged forty years," that is, according to the Midrash. And now everything comes out right when thou lookest into it. Thus far.

Now I wonder at Rashi,—who was versed in the Massorah and Masso-

the above quotation from the Tract חמסרה, דהא לעיל גבי בני עלי דפרק במה Sabbath [55 b] on the sons of Eli, where he argues from the Massorah against R. Hunna b. Joshua, and concludes that the said passage in Talmud is spurious, — that he should in various other places entertain opinions contrary to those of the Massorah. Thus, for instance, he writes in his Commentary on Gen. xxv. 6, "The reading is פלנשם without the ', to shew that it was only one concubine i. e., Hagar, who was identical with Keturah, according to the opinion of Bereshith Rabba." 85 He also remarks on Numbers vii. 1, that the reading is כלת and not בַּלּוֹת; whereas the Massorah most disis "twice פּילֵנְשִׁים is "twice entirely plene," viz., in Gen. xxv. 6, and in Esther ii. 9. Thus also the Massorah parva remarks on עלות, Numb. vii. 1, "Not extant,

retic conclusions, as we have seen in חיה בקי במסורה וסבירא ליה כדעת בעלי בחמה, חקשח מהמכרה על רב הונא בריח דרב יהושע וכתב, ואומר אני שמעות נדול חוצ וכולי, והא אשכחן בכמה דוכתי רסבידא ליח דלא כדעת בעלי חמסרה, גבי ולבני הפילגשים כחב בפירוש החומש פלנשם כתיב חסר יו"ר שלא חיתה אלא פלגש אחת. והיא הנר והיא קמורח מלשון בראשית רבח,85 וכן ויחי ביום כלות משה כלת כחיב ער כאן. ובחריא במסרה כחיב הפילנשים כ' מלא דמלאים, דין ועל יד הגי שומר הפילגשים, וכן ביום כלות משח כתוב במסורת הקפנה לית מלא:

> ותו אשכחן דפירש בפירוש החומש בפרשת ואתחגן מזווות ביתיך מווזת כחיב, שאין צריך אלא אחת,86 ותימא דבמסורת הוא כרתיב מלא בוי'ו בין זיי'ן לתי'ו, ורש'י זכרונו לברכה סבר לה כרבי מאיר במנחות פרק הקומץ את המנחח, גבי חא דגרסינן רב פפא איקלע לבי מר שמואל, חוא חהוא פיתחא דלא חוח ליח פצימיא אלא משמאלא ועבידה ליח מזוזה, אמר ליה כמאן, כרבי

And again Rashi remarks, in his Commentary on the Pentateuch, the reading is מְוַנֵּת [Deut. vi. 9] in order to shew that even if a door has only one post, it requires a Mezuzah.36 Now I wonder at this, for we find in the Massorah that it is written with a 1 between the 1 and the n. Rashi, of blessed memory, however, adopts the opinion of Rabbi Meier in Menachoth, 34 a, where we learn, "R. Papa, happening to call at the house of Mar Samuel, saw there a door which had only one post on the left side, and yet had a Mezuzah, and asked, According to whom is this? According to Rabbi Meier was the

85 Bereshith Rabba is that part of the Midrash Rabba which treats on Bereshith, or on the Book of Genesis. For an account of this Midrash, we must refer to Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. Midrash.

with the Jews denotes the piece of parchment on which is written Deut. vi. 4-9; xi. 13-21, which they regard as containing the injunction to inscribe on the doorposts the words of the law. This slip of vellum thus written upon is then enclosed in a cylindrical tube of lead, cane, or wood, and to the present day is nailed to the right door-post of every door. A detailed description of this institution is given by Maimonides, Jad Ha-Chezaka, Hilchoth Mezuzah, vol. i., p. 93. etc., ed. Immanuel Athias, Amsterdam, 1702; Joreh Deah, §§ 285-292; and in Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. MEZUZAH.

reply.] Whereupon it was asked, Where is this remark of Rabbi [Reply.] We find that a Meier? house which has a door with only one post, Rabbi Meier says it ought to have a Mezuzah, but the sages say it ought not. [Query.] What is the reason of the sages? [Reply.] Because the text has ning in the plural [thus shewing that two posts were required]. [Query.] And what is the reason of Rabbi Meier? [Reply.] For we learn that it is הוויף plural, whence I see that it cannot be less than two; and when הוווף is again mentioned in another verse, where it is superfluous, it is to teach us that it comes within the exegetical rule, inclusion after inclusion; and every inclusion after inclusion is meant for diminution; hence we must have a Mezuzah when there is only one post to the door.87

מאיר, ושיילינן עלה מאי רבי מאיר, דתניא בית שאין לן אלא פצים אהר רבי מאיר מחייב במווזה וחכמים פומרים, מאי מעמא דרבנן, מזוזות כתיב, מאי מעמא ררבי מאיר, דתניא מווזות, שומע אני מיעום מווות שתים, כשהוא אומר מזוזת בפרשה שניה, שאין תלמוד לומר רבוי אחר רבוי, ואין רבוי אלא למעם מעמו הכתוב למזוזה אחת 87 דברי רבי ישמעאל וכולי עכ'ל הנמרא שם: ואף על גב דהוח משמע קצת דכתיב מוחות מלא בשני ווין ולא מוחת חסר, דהא רבי ישמעאל אית ליח יש אם למסורת, פירוש לדרוש על פי הכתב, כדגרסינן בריש סנהדרין גבי לממפת, מיחו אין ראיה מוח, דהכי נמי אשכחן רבי עקיבא דאית ליה יש אם למקרא פירוש לררוש כפי הדבור חקרוי כהחיא דלממפח, ובפרק כל שעח אית ליה יש אם למסרה תוספת עד כאן:

ותו בפרק הבונה הקשו החוספה על רש'י זכרונו לברכה גבי הא דתניא רבי יהורה בן בתירא אומר נאמר בשני ונסביהם, בששי

Thus says Rabbi Ishmael, &c. [upon which Tossafoth remarks]; and accordingly it would appear that the reading is ning plene with two Vavs, and not defective with one Vav; and this is the remark of Rabbi Ishmael, who says that the text is of paramount importance, i. e., that we must explain it according to the written text or the Kethiv, just as we find in Sanhedrin, 4 b, in the case of nided. But the fact is that we cannot infer anything from this; since we find Rabbi Akiva, who maintains that the marginal reading is of primary consideration, i. e., that we must be guided by the Keri as in the case of nided, yet he himself admits that text is of paramount importance."

Again, in Sabbath, 103 b, Tossafoth is at variance with Rashi, of blessed memory, where we find that Rabbi Jehudah b. Bethira says:—"The Scriptures use מְּלֶבֶלֶי [Numb. xxix. 19] with regard to the second day of the feast of tabernacles, תְּלֶבֶלְי [ibid., verse 31] with regard to the sixth day, and מְלֶבֶלֶי [ibid., verse 33] with regard

87 To understand the discussion given in the text, it is necessary to remark that, according to the exegetical rules of the ancient Rabbins, the Bible never repeats a word twice without designing to convey thereby a special meaning. Accordingly, if a thing is repeated twice, and the repetition appears superfluous, it is explained as implying more than one statement would convey. But if the repetition cannot be explained as implying inclusion, it is taken to denote exclusion. This rule is called אין היבוי אלא למענט אין הווי אלא למענט אין הווי אלא למענט אין הווי אלא למענט אין הווי אין inclusion after inclusion, effecting exclusion. Comp. Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. Mideash, p. 170, rule iv.

ונסכיה, בשביעי כמשפמם, חדי מ'ם יו'ד מ'ם,88

מכאן רמז לניסוך חמים מן התורח וכולי;

זרש"י זכרונו לברכה גרים במקום בשביעי

כמשפמם. בשמיני כמשפמם.89 חה לשון

חתוספת בשביעי כמשפמכם גרסינן כדמוכח

בפרק קמא דתענית וכן הוא במסורת חגדולה

ודלא כרש'י זכרונו לברכה דגרים בשמיני

בסוף פרק לולב וערבח, עד כאן לשין

לא הקשה לחלמורא דפליג על הכפרים

חמרוייקים, כמו דהקשה גבי בני עלי, וזה לשון

הגמרא שם בפרק הקומץ את המנחה, תנו רבנן לממפת לממפת למומפת ™ הרי כאן דרש

דברי רבי ישמעאל כולי עד כאן לשון הגמרא.

ובספרים מרוייקים ובספר תגי 41 כך דינם, שמע

וגם בההיא דמנחות רש'י וברונו לברכה

: התוספת

to the seventh day, 38 whence we obtain the final D [of the first], the • [from the second], and the final D [from the third word]; and have therein an intimation from the law about the ceremony of pouring out water on this festival. Whereas Rashi, of blessed memory, reads [Succa, 46 b] בְּמִשְׁבַּמְם in connection with the eighth day of the festival [i. e., at the end of verse 37,] and in connection with the seventh day [i. e., at the end of verse 33]. Now Tassafoth criticises Rashi, and these are the words of Tossafoth: "We read בְּמָשִׁבְּּטָם on the seventh day, as is evident from Taamith, 4 b, and from the

Massorah magna, and not as Rashi, who reads on the eighth day."
Thus far the remark of Tossafoth.

Moreover, in Menachoth, 84 b, Rashi, of blessed memory, does not animadvert upon the Talmud, which reads differently from the correct Codices, as he animadverted in connection with the sons of Eli [vide supra, p. 20], and yet these are the words of Menachoth: "The sages propound, 'Rabbi Ishmael said in אַבְּטִים אַבּעָבּים אַבּעָבּים אַבּעָבּים אַבּעָבּים אַבּעָבָים אַבּעָבָּים אַבּעָבָים אַבּעבּים אַבעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אַבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּעבּים אָבּ

\$\$ These words also occur in connection with the other days of the feast, but without the letters in question; and as, according to the Talmudic laws of exegesis, no superfluous letter is ever used in the Bible without its having a recondite meaning (compare Ginsburg's Commentary on Ecclesiastes, p. 30, &c., Longman, 1861); these three letters have been combined into מיכ water. This exegetical rule, which is called עורטין, letters taken from one word and joined to another, or formed into new words, will be found in Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. Midrash, p. 172, rule iii.

³⁹ The passage must have been altered since the day of the Tossafoth, and made conformable to the present text of the Bible, as in my copy of the Talmud there is no difference between Rashi and the Massoretic text.

40 The word NDDD occurs only three times (Exod. xiii. 16; Deut. vi. 8, xi. 18); in two instances it has no \(\text{1}\) (Deut. vi. 8, xi. 18), and in the third (Exod. xiii. 16), there is a \(\text{1}\) after the first \(\text{D}\), i. e., \(\text{NDDDD}\); hence R. Ishmael regards it as a dual, and makes of the three words \(forall our, to obtain the four compartments in the phylacteries. As the limits of a note do not permit of a detailed description of these compartments, we must refer to Kitto's \(Cyclop\text{edia}\), art. Phylacteries, for it.

41 The Book of Crowns (ספר תוני) to which Jacob b. Chajim refers, is an ancient treatise, containing Massoretical rules on the ornamental letters. It has only just been published, for the first time, by Burges, Paris, 1866. The passage in question is to be

Digitized by Google

ולמומפת, אבל בין פיא לחי'ו לא כחיב וי'ו, ו Exod. xiii. 16], but there is no ולמומפת אבל בין פיא לחי'ו לא between the ${f a}$ and the ${f r}$; yet ${f I}$ אני ראיתי בספר הני קרמון שנם והיה אם myself have seen that in the ancient שמוע כחוב למוספת, ומיהו סמכינן אמאי in Deut. xi. 18, is written with a after the the first D. Still we may rely upon the authors of the Tossafoth, since they saw the Book of Crowns, and know more thoroughly about plene and defec-Tossafoth tive than we know. on Menachoth [34 b] observes as follows: 42 "In Deut. vi., 8 and xi. 18, the reading is לְּמֹטֶבּוֹת, and in Exod. xiii. 16, הְלְמוֹטְפֹת, according to the correct Codices, but there is no i between the mand ה," and asks, "How can a dual be made out of it? If we could apply to it the exegetical rule, letters taken from one word and joined to another, or formed into new words, it would be all right, but we find it only applied to letters at the end and beginning

והיה אם שמוע כתיב למספת, והיה כי יביאך וּלְטֹטְפֹת and והיה אם שמוע כתיב למספת, והיה כי יביאך דגרסי התוספות כדלקמן דאינהו חזו ספר תגי, והוו בקיאי במלא וחסר יתיר מינן; והקשו התוםפות שם במנחות 24 נכי תנו רבנן לממפת וכולי דלטיל על לפופפות דוהיה כי יביאד דבנמרא מצריך שיהא מלא דמלא, ובספרים מדוייקים כך רינם, שמע והיה אם שמוע לממפת, וחיה כי יביאך ולמומפת, אבל בין פ'א לתי'ן לא כתיב וי'ו, תימה היכי משמע חרי, ואי הוה אמרינן נורעין ומוסיפי; ודורשין ניחא, אבל לא אשכחן אלא בחחלת תיבח ובסוף חיבה, בפרק שני דובחים גבי ולקחו מדכם הפר דררשינן רם מחפר יקבלנו, וכן ונתתם את נחלתו לשארו, רררשינן בפרק יש נוחלין ונתתם נחלת שארו לו, ומפרש רבינו תם 48 דוי'ו קמא דולמומפת מוקמינן בסוף, כאלו כתוב לממפות, כדאשכחן בפרק הוהב אי שקלת ליח לוי'ו דויסף ושדית ליח על חמישיתו הוה ליח חמישיתוו, והשתא מוקמינן

of words, but not in the middle. Thus, for instance, in Zebachim, 24 b, the first p is taken over from ppp, from the blood, to ppp, of the bullock, making it בו מופר, the blood of the bullock [Exod. xxxix. 12]. Thus also in Baba Bathra, 111, the i is taken from the end of יְּבֶּילָתוֹ, his inheritance, and the from the beginning of יִּבְּילֵתוֹ, to his kinsmen, and made into a separate word ל, i. e., וֹל, i. e., וּנְתַתְּם אֵת נַחֲלַת שָׁאָרוֹ and ye shall give the inheritance of his wife to him, i. e., the husband [Numb. xxvii. 11]. To this, Rabbi Tam 43 replies, that the first 1 of וּלְטוּטְפּת [i. e., the copulative] is taken from the beginning of the word and put between the ה and ם, thus reading לְטוֹמָפוֹת, as we find it done in Baba Meziah [54 b], on Lev. xxvii. 27, where the 1

found on p. 9. It must, however, be remarked that in the present recension it is spelled ממספות, both in Exod. xiii. 16 and Deut. vi, 8. Comp. also the Sepher Tagin, pp. 18, 19.

⁴⁹ As Jacob ben Chajim has somewhat abbreviated this quotation from Tossafoth, and thereby made it difficult to translate, I have translated the whole of it as found in the Talmud.

⁴⁸ Jacob Tam was born at Remers about 1100, and died about 1171. He was the grandson of the immortal Rashi, and was a very distinguished Talmudist, Tossaphist (vide supra, p. 57, note 84), Grammarian, and Commentator, The appellation Tam (Dn) = the pious, the saint, he obtained in after life because of his great piety, and in allusion to Gen. xxv. 27, where his namesake, the patriarch Jacob, is denominated Tum.

is taken from יְיַכַף, and he shall add, ליח באמצע חיבה והוה ליה חמישיתיו, converted into the allied letter י, ; הממצע חיבה יו'ד באמצע חיבה and put between the ה and ו of ו אי הכי, אי הכי, אי הכי נבי יִי.חֲמִשִּׁרְנִיוּ thus reading חֲמִּשִּׁרנוּ." But Tossafoth objects to this explanation, on the ground that the Talmud asks further on, "If this can be done, let us apply it also to the things devoted to the sanctuary, where it is likewise written וְיָסַף חֲמִישִׁית [Lev. xxvii. 15]?" And the answer is, "Even if you take away the 1 from 1011, and put it to the end of חַכִּישִׁית, it would only be חַכִּישִׁיתוֹ [making no plural]." But now [if Rabbi Tam's principle of applying this exegetical rule be right] we might put the in the middle of the word, so as to obtain חמישיות plural. It is therefore evident that we never put the letters except at the end of the word, as is the case with all the instances which I have adduced." Thus far the words of Tossafoth. Rashi, of blessed memory, too, quotes the same principle [in his Commentary, סח Baba Meziah, 54 b], that we only הענלה, כחיב וקדי מחודים, וכן הוא בכל add to the beginning and end of

סכינא חריפא מפסקינחו לקראי, כדפריך בכל דוכתא, משום דלא מיקרא הפסקה אלא דוקא בתיבות להקדים תיבח זו לזו, כדאמרינן התם מעיקרא גבי הך קרא דונתתם את נחלתו רסבר אביי למימר חירץ, ואמר ליה רבא : סכיגא חריפא מפסקינהו לקראי, עד כאן יקשה בעיני דבנמרא בחדיא נרסינן בפרק הקורא את המגלה עומד, תנו רבנן כל חמסראות הכתובים בתורח לננאי קורין אותן לשבח, כגון ישגלנה ישכבנה, בעפולים במחורים, ובמסורת לא מני כי אם ששה דכתיב בעפולים קרי במחורים, ומשמים חהוא דשמואל דפסוק וישימו את ארון יי אל

הקרש נמי דכתיב ויסף חמישית כולי, ומשני

דכי שקלת לוי'ו דויסף חוה ליח חמישיתו,

והשתא לוקמינן באמצע תיבה דלהוו

חמשיות הרבח, הילכך נראה דבשום פעם לא

מוקמינן אלא בסוף תיבח ככל הני שחבאתי, עד

כאן לשון התוספות; וכך העלה רש'י וכרונו

לברכח שם פירש הזהב דלא מוסיפין אלא

בראש תיבה או בסופח, אבל באמצע כדקאי קאי עיין שם; וליכא למיפרך בכחאי גוונא

words, but that in the middle the letters must remain as they are [vide in loco]. And we cannot urge in such a case that we cut up the Scriptures with too sharp a knife, as it is urged in all other places, because it cannot be called cutting except when the words are displaced, as it is remarked there ii. e., in Baba Bathra, 111 in connection with the verse "and ye shall give his inheritance," &c. [Numb. xxvii. 11], against Rabbi Abja, who wanted to do it; and Rabbi said to him, "Thou cuttest the Scriptures with a sharp knife." Thus far his reply.

It appears difficult to me, that when we are distinctly told in the Talmud [Megilla, 24 b.], "The sages say that all passages which are written in the law in indelicate expressions are rendered decent by the Keri, as, for instance, יִשׁנְבֵנֶה instead of יִשׁנְבֵנָה Deut. xxxviii. 30; Isa. xiii. 16; Jer. iii. 2; 1 Sam. v. 6, 9, 12; vi. 4, 5, 17]; מָחֹרִים instead of יַשְׁלֵּים; the Massorah should only give six instances where the Kethiv is טְחֹרִים and the Keri טְחֹרִים [Deut. xxviii. 27; 1 Sam. v. 6, 9, 12; vi. 5, 6], and omit the one which occurs in 1 Sam. vi. 12;

and, indeed, all our best Codices do הספרים המדויקים שלנו, ולא ידענא מה the same. Now, I cannot account לתרוצי, אלא כדתריצנא לעיל, ראורחיה for this in any other way except in the manner already stated above, ובבראשית רבה מצאתי על פסוק לאכור viz., that the Talmud is sometimes at variance with the Massorah.

In Bereshith Rabba, Rabbi Idia remarks on Psalm cv. 22, that the Kethiv is שָׁרָוּ, his prince, without a ' [i. e., in the singular], and that it refers to Potiphera. Now the difficulty is, that we do not find this omitted in any Codex; nor is it איכא במח דאשכחית מובא במח ואיכא among the number of fifty-six and there is no way of accounting for this again, except as I accounted

mentioned in the Massorah magna לרש׳י וכרונו לברכה ולרבינו סעדיה נאון, שי וכרונו לברכה ולרבינו סעדיה נאון, שי passages where the is omitted in the text and found in the Keri;"

דתלמודא לפלוני על המכורת:

: המכורת

שריו בנפשו, אמר רב אידי שרו כתיב חכר

יו"ד זה היה פוסיפר, וקשה כי לא נמצא בשום

ספר שיהיה חכר, וגם במכרה רבתא לא נמנה

בהשבון החמשים ושש חסר יו"ד במצעות

תיבות וקריין, 41 ואין דרך לתרוצי כי אם כמה

רחרוצנא, ראורחיה דחלמורא לחכחיש

for the manner of the Talmud, viz., that it disagrees with the Massorah. It is very suprising that we find Rashi, of blessed memory, and Saadia Gaon, 45 giving Keris and Kethivs which are not to be found

44 The fifty-six words which are in the textual reading without Jod (mostly indicating the plural) in the middle, but have Jod in the marginal reading, are as follows:-

```
הרוצ . . Gen. xxxiii. 4
                          אלמנתו . Jerem. xv. 8
                                                      גבורתו . . Job xxvi. 14
ועמורו . . Exod. xxvii. 11
                           ומו . . Jerem. xvii. 11
                                                      . בתחבולתו
                                                                 Job xxxvii. 12
        . Numb. xii. 3
                          . מברחו
                                   . Ezek. xvii. 21
                                                      ואפרוחו Job xxxix. 30
בינו . . Joshua viii. 11
                          . פארתו
                                   . Ezek. xxxi.
                                                      יי פחדו . . . Job xl. 17
                                                                Job xxxix. 23
ערמותו . Joshua xvi.
                           עולתו . . Ezek. xl. 26
                                                      . . כנפו
מריבו . . 1 Sam. ii.
                           רונו . . . Ezek. xl. 22
                                                      ולצו . . Job xxxi. 20
          1 Sam. ii.
                          ותכיורו . . . Ezek. xl. 22
                                                      לדו . . Job xxxviii. 41
. למשפחתו
                                    . Ezek. xlvii. 11
                                                                . Prov. vi. 13
            1 Sam. x. 21
                           . בצאתו
                                                      . ברגלו
ואנשו . 1 Sam. xxiii.
                           סדוו . . . Habak. iii. 14
                                                      . בשפתו
                                                                 Prov. xxvi. 24
                                                      . . ארחתו
בבגדו . . . 2 Sam. i. 11
                           . מערו
                                          Obad. 11
                                                                 Prov. xxii. 25
שכלתו . . 2 Sam. xii. 20
                           . . דרשו
                                    . . Ps. xxiv.
                                                      . אדנו
                                                                . Prov. xxx. 10
. . 2 Sam. xxiv. 14
                           . . דוצו
                                    . . Ps. lviii.
                                                      מרנלותו . . Ruth iii. 14
           l Kings x. 5
                           . . חסדו
                                      . Ps. cvi. 45
                                                      . . כנותו
                                                                   Ezra iv. 7
ברכו . 1 Kings xviii. 42
                           דברו . . Ps. cxlvii. 19
                                                      הסאו . Lament. iii. 39
. . בסוסו
           2 Kings v. 9
                           . צבאו
                                    . Ps. cxlviii.
                                                      רהו . . 1 Sam. xxi. 14
כסר . . . 2 Kings iv. 34
                           . חקר
                                    . . Job xiv. 5
                                                      והסתור Song of Songs ii. 11
מובחתו . . 2 Kings xi. 18
                                                      שלו . . . Ps. cv. 40
                           בקדשו
                                      . Job xv. 15
102 . . . Isa. lvi. 10
                           עלומו
                                      . Job xx. 11
                                                      אר . . השלו . . השלו
כשלו . . . Isa. lii. 5
                           ויודעו
                                       Job xxiv. 1
```

They are enumerated in the Massorah finalis under the letter Jod, p. 34 α , cols. 2 and 3; and in the Ochla Ve-Ochla, section exxviii., pp. 33 and 104. It must be remarked, that this list only registers such words as occur once as defective, and therefore excludes many other words which likewise want the Jod plural, but which occur more than once. Comp. also Levita's Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 188, ed. Ginsburg.

45 Saadia Gaon (סעריה גאון) ben Joseph Ha-Pithomi, the celebrated philosopher, commentator, and translator of the Bible into Arabic, was born at Fajum, in Upper

for instance, Rashi, blessed memory, in his commentary on Psalm cvliv. 2, remarks that in his copy the Keri was IMPH, under him, and the Kethiv 'תְּחָתָּ, under me, and I carefully looked for it, but could not find it in the Massorah magna numbered among the eighteen words in which the is omitted at the end of the word.46 And this, again, is the language of Rabbi Saadia Gaon on Daniel xi. 15, "The Kethiv is מְבַחַרָיו, of his choice, and the Keri מְבְצְּרָיו, of his fortresses."47 Now, I carefully examined the Massoretic books in all the places where the letters are changed, but could not find it; and my difficulty is [to understand] how

in any of the Massoretic work. שהביאו קרי וכחיב מה שלא נמצא בשום ספר מספרי המכרח, וזה לשון רש'י בפירוש of תלים בפסוק חרודד עמים תחתי, כתב שבספרו היה קרי תחתיו וכתיב חתתי, ובקשתי ולא מצאתיו במכרה נדולה שיהיה נמנה בחשבון השמונה עשרה מלין דחסרים בחון וי'ו בסוף תיבותא; 46 וזה לשון רבינו כעדיה נאון בכוף דניאל, בפסוק ויבא מלך הצפון וישפוך סוללה ולכד קדי וכתיב זאת המלח, מבחריו כתיב וקרי מבצריו, 47 ובקשתי בספרי חמכרה בכל חלופי האותיות ולא מצאהיו, וקשה לי איך נעלם מהנאונים האלח המסרה, דאליבא רמסרה דאית לן הוא מעות, ומיהו בקיאי הוו יתיד מגן בכל מלי, ואנן כסומים בארובה לגביהו:

> נתקשה בעיני זה כמח ימים, מאחר דאורחיה דרתלמידא להכחיש המסודרת,

these Gaonim could overlook the Massorah, for, according to the Massorah which we have, their statements are incorrect. they [Saadia and Rashi] are much wiser then we, who are as it were blind men in a window compared with them.

For some time I was in great perplexity, seeing that the Talmud generally ignores the Massorah, as we have shewn above in the instance

Egypt, A. D. 892, and died in 942. It is somewhat strange that Jacob ben Chajim should name him after Rashi, who lived so much later. The title Gaon, which denotes excellency, was given to those who were the spiritual heads of the Jewish community.

46 The eighteen words, which according to the Massorah want the suffix Vav in the text, are as follows:--

```
וישתחו . . 1 Kings ix. 9
ושתחור . Gen. xxvii. 29
                                                       החללוה . . Ezek. vii. 21
                                     l Kings xii.
                                                  7
וישתחו . . Gen. xliii. 28
                            וידבר .
                                                        שרי . . . Dan. v. 21
        . Judg. xxi. 20
                           יקח . . . 2 Kings xx. 18
                                                        . ויעל
                                                                . . Ezra iii. 2
                                  . 2 Kings xxii.
         . 1 Sam. vii.
                            ויתנה
                                                        . אחרי
                                                                 . Nehem. iii. 30
                                  . Isaiah xxxvii. 30
         . 1 Sam. xii. 10
                            ואכול
                                                        . אחרי
                                                                 . Nehem. iii, 31
         .1 Sam. xiii. 19
                                  . Jerem. xlviii.
                                                       . וקבל
                           . יחר
```

These instances are enumerated in the Massorah marginalis, on 1 Kings i. 1; in the Massorah finalis under letter Vav, p. 27 a, col. 4 — 27 b, col. 1; Ochla Ve-Ochla, section exix., and Tractate Sopherim vii. 1. It is, however, to be remarked, that Sopherim only gives thirteen instances, וישרחו (Gen. xliii. 28); ויצו (Judges xxi. 20); and אדורי (Nehem. iii. 30), being omitted. Comp. also Frensdorff's note on section cxix., Ochla Ve-Ochla, p. 32, and Levita's Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 117, note 69, ed. Ginsburg.

47 It is now established beyond doubt, that the commentary on Daniel which Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah published in the Rabbinic Bible, under the name of Saadia, and which he here quotes is spurious. Comp. the article SAADIA, in Kitto's Cyclopadia of Biblical Literature.

Digitized by Google

whom [I asked myself] are we then to write the scrolls of the law, since what is lawful according to the one is unlawful according to the other? At the first thought it would seem that we ought to write our scrolls according to the Talmud in the case of plene and defective, since we have taken it upon ourselves [to follow its authority], and since they [i. e., the authors of the Talmud] were better versed in the Mossorah, as well as in plene and defective, than we are. Nevertheless, we find that Rashi, of blessed memory, draws objections from the Massorah against our Talmud, as in the case of the sons of Eli [1 Sam. ii. 24], and even declares that the statement in the Talmud that the Kethiv is a mistake, as we have shewn above. 48 The authors of the Tassafoth, too, raise objections from the Massorah against the Talmud, and make the Massorah their basis, as will be seen ולא קשה מידי מח דמקשים המינים, Tract Jebamoth [106 b] Now if the

of plene and defective. According to כדברידנא לעיל במלא וחסר, אליבא דמאן ניכתוב ספר תורח, דהא מה שכשר לוח פסול לזה: לפום דיהמא נראה למימר דכתלמורא דילן נכתוב ספד תורח במלא וחסר, מאחר דקבלנוהו עלינו, ואינון חוו בקיאי במסרה ובמלא וחסר יתיר מינן; ומיהו חזינן לרש'י זכרונו לברכה דוזא הוא מקשח מהמסרה לתלמודא דילן, גבי בני עלי, ואמר דמעות הוא מה דאמר בנמרא מעבירם כחיב כרכתיבנא לעיל; 48 ונם בעלי התוספות מקשין מהמסרה לתלמודא דילן, ועבדי עיקר מהמכרה, וכדלקמן ביכמות סוף פרק מצות חליצה אמר אביי כולי, ואם המסרה לא חוח עיקר לא הוו מקשים מינה לחלמורא, ומדקא חזינן דאינון בתראי, והוו עבדי עיקר מהמסרה לאקשויי מינה לתלמורא, משמע דאליבא דמכרה קא עבדינן, ותו דכולהו ספרי, ותקון ספר תורה, כולחו אליבא דמסרה, ואנשי כנסת הגדולה גדולים הוו, ואיכא למיסמך עליהון; ואף על גב דקא חזינן דרש'י זכרונו לברכה, גבי מווזות דפרשת ואתחנן, סבירא ליה כרבי מאיר מזוזת כתיב, כדפריכנא לעיל, 10 וכך בכמה דוכתי, הא חזינן רבדוכתא אחריתי מקשה מהמסרה לתלמודא, כנוכר לעיל:

in the sequel from a quotation in דאנן שנינן וחלפינן בתורה, מרקא חזו עמור

Massorah were not their basis, they would not have argued from it against the Talmud. But since we see that though they were later than the Talmudists, and yet made the Massorah their basis to argue from it against the Talmud, it is evident that we too must act according to the Massorah. And, indeed, this is the reason why the Codices and the corrections of the scrolls are all according to the Massorah; and of a truth the men of the Great Synagogue [i. e., the authors of the Massorah] are of great authority, and fully worthy that we should rely upon them. And though Rashi, of blessed memory, as we have seen, sides with Rabbi Meier in the Talmud, in the case of אַנָּווּר, against the Massorah, taking the Kethiv to be מווות, as we have stated above,49 and in many other cases, yet we also see that in other places he argues from the Massorah against the Talmud, as I have shewn in this section.

As to the heretics, there is no foundation in the charge which they prefer against us, that we have wilfully altered and changed the text of the Scriptures, which they derive from the removal of Vav by

⁴⁸ Vide supra, p. 57, &c.

⁴⁹ Vide supra, p. 59, &c.

דהא בעמור סופרים חם ושלום לא סליקו

ראמר וזה לשון עמור מופרים פירושו לשון

שמירה הוא, תרנום רק הבמות לא סרו לא עמרו;

וכן חא דנדסינן בפרק המנרש בנמרא נופו של

נם פמיר ועמיר, כלומר פמור ומכולק, ונראים

חדברים שבתחלה אנשי כפרים לא הוו דייקי

במקרא, והוו קרו וסערו לבכם ואחר תעבורו,

קרמו שרים ואחר נוננים, צדקתך כהררי אל

ומשפמיך תהום רבה, והוו משתבשי באילין

מילי בההוא זמן, וסברי דהכי דקדוק משום

דהכי מסתבר, ואתו סופרים וכלקי להגי וי"ו,

והוו קרי אחר תעבורו, אחר נוננים, משפמיך

תחום רבה, וכד חזו סופרים קא עמדי להו

להלין וי"ו, וחון קרן להו לחלין מלי עמור

סופרים, ואתא רבי יצחק ואורי דקבלה אינון

הלכה למשה מכני, ועד דודות קרובים להשתא

הוו משתבשי וקראו ולא ישמע על פיך,

וסופרי מנמרי דלא מקרי בוי"ו, עד כאן לשונו;

ואם יקשו דליתא לדברי הגאון זכרונו

לברכח, נשיב עליהם מכח הסברה, היעלה על

לב אדם שרוצה לשנות ולהחליף רבר יאמר,

הנך רואה כי לא שנו כלל חם ושלום,

the Scribes, the alterations of the סופרים, וחיקון סופרים, סופרים, וחיקון סופרים, סופרים, ווולחם, סופרים, ווולחם Scribes, Keri and Kethiv, &c., 50 because by Itur Sopherim is not להנהו וי"וי, אלא כרפירש בערוך בערך עמר meant that they [i. e., the Scribes] have removed the 1, but as it is explained in the Aruch under עמור; where it is remarked Itur Sopherim denotes removal, as the Chaldee renders סור, to remove [1 Kings xxii. 44], by אַטִר; and so we find in Gittin, 86, the nature of the bill of divorce is "absolved and (וְעָמִיר), discharged." Now it appears that the villagers were at first not particular in reading the Scriptures, and read אחר, AND afterward [Gen. xviii. 5, Ps. lxviii. 26]; אָרָשְׁפְּטֶידּ, AND thy judgments [Ps. xxxvi. 7]: they committed a blunder at that time [by inserting Vav conjunctive in these passages], thinking that these were the correct readings because they seemed to be so. Whereupon the Sopherim came and removed the Vav, and the reading became again, as it originally was, אַחַר, afterwards, אַחַר, thy judg-

ments; and when it was seen that the Sopherim had removed the Vav, the words thus corrected were denominated Itur Sopherim. Rabbi Isaac, therefore, came and propounded that they [i.e., these restored]readings] are those received by Moses on Sinai [i. e., are the original readings]. And even up to the generations nearer that time they blundered and read אָל, and not, with Vav [Exod. xxiii. 13], when the Sopherim decreed that it should be read without a Vav." Thus far

his argument.

Thus it is evident that they [i. e., the Sopherim] made no wilful But if they [i. e., the heretics] will persist in it in spite of what the Gaon [i. e., the author of the Aruch], of blessed memory says, we can repel them with the power of argument as follows. Can any man believe that if one intends to make wilful alterations and changes he would say, See what wilful changes I have made, espe-

50 The heretics or Christians to whom Jacob b. Chajim refers, have taken their inspiration from Raymond Martin, the celebrated Spanish Dominican, who was born about 1220, and died about 1287. It was this distinguished orientalist, the oracle of the church on Rabbinical lore during the middle ages, who boldly declared that these variations in question were wilful corruptions and pervérsions introduced by the Jews into the sacred text. Comp. Levita's Massoreth Ha-Massoreth, p. 45, &c., ed. Ginsburg.



cially in the Prophets? Yet we האום, וכרברי וזנבואות, והו לשון בחלה וכל שכן ברברי וזנבואות, find the Massorah declares "In וחנה לשון המסרה חמש מלין עמור סופרים, וחנה לשון המסרה חמש מלין עמור סופרים, אם five passages the Vav has been re- מולי, וכן שמונה עשר מלין חקון סופרים, אם moved by the Scribes," &c. Again חיח דעתם לשנות, בלא היו מנלים מה ששינו "eighteen words are emendations of the Scribes," &c. Now if they had intended to make wilful changes,

⁵¹ The eighteen Tikun Sopherim (חיקין סופרים) = Emendations of the Scribes, refer to eighteen alterations which the Scribes decreed should be introduced into the text, in order to remove anthropomorphisms and other indelicate expressions. These eighteen emendations (יח ביליץ) are as follows according t) the order of the Hebrew Bible:—i. Gen. xviii. 22, where, for the original reading ויהוה עודני עמד לפני אברהם, and Jehovah still stood before Abraham, is now substituted by the decree of the Scribes = Tikun Sopherim, ואברהם עודנו עמד לפני יהוד, and Abraham still stood before Jehovah, because it appeared offensive to say that the Deity stood before Abraham. ii. Numb. xi. 15, where Moses addresses God, "Kill me, I pray thee that I may not see (ברעתך) THY EVIL," i. e., the punishment wherewith thou visitest Israel, is altered into "that I may not see (ברעתו) MY EVIL," because it might seem as if evil were ascribed to the Deity. iii. and iv. Numb. xii. 12, where the original reading, "let her not be as one dead, who proceeded from the womb of (אמנר) OUR MOTHER, and half of (בשרנו) OUR FLESH be consumed," is altered into "let her not be as one dead born, which when it proceeds from the womb of (אבוי) its mother has half of its flesh (בטרו) consumed; '' here are two Sopheric emendations. v. 1 Sam. iii. 13, where the original "for his sons cursed (מאלהים) God" (as the Sept. still has it Θεον), is altered into "for his sons cursed (הבו) THEMSELVES," because it was too offensive to say that the sons of Eli cursed God, and that Eli knew it and did not reprimand them for it. vi. 2 Sam. xvi. 12, where "will God see (בעוני) with his eye," is altered into "will God look (בעוני) AT MY AFFLICTION," because it was too anthropomorphitic. vii. 1 Kings xii. 16, where "To HIS God (לאלהין) O Israel and Israel went (לאלהין) דס THEIR GOD," is altered into "To your tents (לאדיליך) O Israel . . . and Israel departed To their tents," because the separation of Israel from the house of David was regarded as a necessary transition to idolatry; it was looked upon as leaving God and the sanctuary for the worship of idolatry in tents. viii. 2 Chron. x. 16, where the parallel passage is similarly altered, for the same reason. ix. Jer. ii. 11, where "my people have changed (כבודי) MY GLORY for an idol," is altered into "have changed (כבודו) THEIR GLORY into an idol," because it was too offensive to say such a thing. x. Ezek. viii. 17, where "they have put the rod to ('DN) MY NOSE," is altered into "they have put the rod to (DEN) THEIR NOSE," because of its offensiveness, and to avoid too gross an anthropomorphism. xi. Hos. iv. 7, where "they have changed (כבודי) אצ GLORY into shame," is altered into "I will change their glory into shame" (כבודם בקלון אמיר), for the same reason which dictated the ninth alteration. xii. Hab. i. 12, where the address of the prophet to God, "THOU DIEST NOT" (חביתה), is altered into "WE shell not die" (נשות), because it was deemed improper. xiii. Zech. ii. 12, where "the apple of (פשני) MINE EYE," is altered into "the apple of (עינר) HIS EYE," for the reason which called forth the tenth emendation. xiv. Mal. i. 13, where "ye make (אותזי) אוצ expire," is altered into "ye weary (אותו," because of its being too gross an anthropomorphism. xv. Ps. cvi. 20, where "they have changed (כברדי) My Glory into the similitude of an ox. is altered into "they have changed (CENI) THEIR GLORY into the similitude of an ox," as in Jer. ii. 11 and Hos. iv. 7. xvi. Job. vii. 20, where Job's address to God, "am I a claimed what they have changed, במכילתא; 52 ועוד דלא שינו חם ושלום and said, "Eighteen words are Tikun Sopherim, as given in the Mechiltha " [on Exod. xv. 7].52 Moreover, the Sopherim made no changes nor corrections, they only submitted that the text ought originally to have been so and so, but is veiled in other expressions, out of respect to the Shechina, as you will find out by examining the subject. The same is the case with the Keri and the Kethiv; they [i. e., the מכחבו לו, 55 סוף דבר בוה אין להם Sopherim] point out what they have altered, if peradventure you choose

they would surely not have pro- ולומר, יה מלין חיקון סופרים כרנרסינן חסופרים ולא תקנו, אלא שכך היה לו לומר אלא מפני שכנה הכתוב מפני כבור השכינה ודוק ותשכח: זכן בקרי וכתיב הא מראים מה דשינו, אם חמצא לומר דחם ושלום שינו, אבל אנו כת המאמינים נאמין רבולהון הלכה למשה מכני, וכן בתיקון סופרים, אפילו אם תמצא לומד שחקנו הסופרים, לא מעלה ולא מוריד במח שהמינים פוקרים, וראה גם ראה בעובדא דחלמי המלך בשלשה עשר דבר ששינו, שבפירש נאמר למה שינו, ומה שינו

to characterise them as alterations; we of the class of believers, however, believe that they all are a law of Moses from Sinai [i. e., the original readings, including the emendations of the Scribes. But even if you still insist that the Sopherim did make alterations, the alterations in question neither raise nor lower the points upon which the heretics rest. Consult, also, the work done for Ptolemy the king, and you will see that in the thirteen instances where they made changes, they state the reason why they have made these alterations, and what these alterations are in what they did for him.⁵³ In conclusion, the heretics can have nothing to say in this matter.

burden (עליך) דס THEE," is altered into "so that I am a burden (אלי) דס MYSELF," to remove its offensiveness. xvii. Job xxxii. 3, where the original, "they condemned (את הרין את, or את הרין) God or the Divine justice," is altered into "they condemned (את אייב) Job," for the same reason as the foregoing. And xviii. Lam. iii. 19, where the inspired writer calls on God to remember his sufferings, and then expresses his conviction, "yea thou wilt remember, and thy soul will mourn over me (יְחַשִּׁיחַ עָלַיִי (נפשף), this is altered into "and my soul is humbled within me (יוָהַשוּה עַלֵי נַפְּשָׁי). because of the remark that God will mourn. These eighteen Decrees of the Scribes are enumerated in the Massorah magna on Numb. i. 1, and on Ps. cvi. 20, and in the Massoretic work Ochla Ve-Ochlah, p. 113. The whole question of the Tikun S pherim is most elaborately discussed by Pinsker, in the Hebrew Annual called Kerem Chemed, vol. ix., pp. 52, etc., Berlin, 1856, and Geiger Urschrift und Uebersetzungen der Bibel, p. 308, etc., Breslau, 1857.

152 The Mechiltha מכלחא is a Midrashic exposition of Exodus xii.—xxxv. 3, attributed to R. Ishmael ben Elisha, who flourished in the first century of the Christian era. For a description of the Mechiltha, as well as for R. Ishmael b. Elisha's rules of interpretation and influence on Biblical exegesis, see Alexander's edition of Kitto's Cyclopædia, s. v. ISHMAEL BEN ELISHA, and MIDRASH. The passage referred to, is to be found in Exod. xv. 7. section vi., p. 47, &c., ed. Weiss, Vienna, 1865.

58 The work for King Ptolemy, referred to in the text, is the Septuagint, in which the translators, according to ancient tradition, designedly made thirteen alterations, in order

But for the men of the Great ואלולי אנשי כנכת הנדולה שהחזירו Synagogue who restored the crown חעמרה ליושנח כרכחיב, ויקראו בספר חורת to its ancient state, as it is written,

"They read in the law of God," &c. [Nehem. viii. 8], see Nedarim

to remove certain offensive expressions, and to prevent misunderstanding the text. They are as follows according to the order of Jerusalem Talmud, to which Jacob Ibn Adonijah evidently refers .-- i. Gen. i. 1-3, according to the structure of the language, and the most ancient traditions still preserved by Rashi and Ibn Ezra, is to be rendered "In the beginning when God created heaven and earth [i.e., the universe, comp. ii. 1, 4], and the earth was still desolate and void, and darkness was upon the face of the earth, and the spirit of God hovered upon the face of the earth, then God said let there be light," &c. But as this presupposes the existence of primordial waters, and of a chaotic mass, which by the draining of the waters on the second day became the formed earth, it was thought necessary in translating the Bible into Greek, and in opposition to the Greek cosmogony and polytheism, to lay great stress on the absolute unity of God and on the absolute creation from nothing. Hence the word בראשיה, had to be made independent of the following verses, and to be rendered in the beginning εν ἀρχῆ εποίησεν ὁ θεὸς, instead of in the beginning WHEN. This change the Talmud indicates by the pregnant construction אלהים ברא בראשית, thus placing בראשית last, and precluding every other translation than God created in the beginning. (Geiger, Urschrift, p. 344, &c). ii. Gen. i. 26, where "let us make man in our image, after our likeness," has been altered into "I will make man in the image, and in the likeness," to remove the appearance of iii. Gen. ii. 2, where "and he ended on the seventh (השביעי) day," has been changed into (הששי) the sixth day, to avoid the apparent contradiction, since God did not work on the seventh day. iv. Gen. v. 2 (i. 27), where "male and female created he them" (ברא אתם בראם), has been altered into created he lim (ברא אתם, to remove the apparent contradiction in the passage where the man and woman are spoken of as having been created together, or simultaneously, and ii. 21-23, where the woman is described as having been made out of the man; as well as to introduce into the version the notion which obtained among the Jews, that man was created an hermaphrodite, thus showing the Greeks, that the Hebrew, like their philosopher, believed man to have been originally androgynous (comp. Midrash Rabba, on Gen. i. 26, section viii., p. 10 a, ed. Stettin, 1863, with Plato, Synposion, p. 84, &c., ed. Engelmann). v. Gen. xi. 7, "let us go down, and let us confound" (נרדה ונבלה), has been changed into " I will go down, and I will confound " (ארדה ואבלה), to remove the apparent polytheism. vi. Gen. xviii. 12, "after my decay, I had again pleasure," has been altered into אהרי בלתי היתה לי סטים, ούπω μέν μοι γέγονεν έως του νυν, after it had been thus with me hitherto, to avoid the offensive application to the distinguished mother of Israel of the expression בַּלָה which is used for rotten old garments (comp. Geiger, Urschrift, p. 415, &c). vii. Gen. xlix. 6, "in their anger they slew a man, and in their self-will they hamstrung an ox," has been altered into "in their anger they slew an ox (שוֹר), and in their self-will they hamstrung a fatted bull (אַבוּבוּס), to do away with the wholesale slaughter of men. viii. Exod. iv. 20, חמור, ass, is altered into שישיסגעיעם, beasts of burden, because of the reluctance which the translator had to mention the name of this beast. ix. In Exod. xii 40, and all other lands, i. e., "the land of Canaan" has been added, in order to remove the apparent contradiction, since the Israelites did not sojourn four hundred and thirty years in Egypt. x. In Levit. xi. 6, and Deut. xiv. 7, λαγός, a hare, has been altered into χοιρογρούλλος, porcupine, or hedgehog, to avoid giving offence to the Ptolemy family, whose name was Lagos. xi. In Numb. xvi. 15, חמר, ass, has been altered into

have walked about as blind men, and המודר וכולי שיין לשיל, 54 היינו חולכים as those who are smitten with blindness, and could not have found any correct Codex, nor any scroll of the Law on which we could rely. Thus we could not have known whether a word has the a conjunctive or not but for the Massorah, as Tossafoth remarks on this subject in connection with the Levirate law (Jebamoth, 106 b), where "Rabbi Abaja says the one who sends a letter of divorce must not pause . fter the לא, not, and thus read אָבָה יַבְּמִי, he wants to per-

אלחים וכולי, ודרשינן בנדרים פרק אין בין as quoted above, we should אלחים וכולי, ודרשינן בנדרים פרק כסומים וכמוכים בסנורים, ולא חיה נמצא לנו ספר שיחיה מונח ולא ספר תורה שנוכל להסמך עליו: דמיון זה אם מלה אחת חיא בוי"ו או בלא וי"ו, כנון ולא בזי"ו או לא בלא וי"ו, לא הוינן ידעין לאוכוחי כמאן, אלולי המכרה, כחא דכתבו התוספות ביבמות סוף פרק מצות חליצה, גבי אמר אביי האי מאן דמקרי גם חליצה לא ליקרי לרידה לא לחודיה, ואבח יבמי לחודיה, דמשמע אבה יבמי כולי. עד רב אשי אשכחיה לרב כהנא רקמצמעד ומקרי לח, ולא אבה יבמי אמר

form the duty of levir [Deut. xxv. 7], since this might convey the idea that he wants to marry her, &c. Now R. Ashai found R. Kahana, who, being perplexed about it, read יָבָּמִי with , conjunctive ; where the former said to him, Have you not heard what Rabe said upon

έπιθύμημα = חמד, a desirable thing, by changing Resh into Daleth, in order not to mention the ass as already stated. xii. Deut. iv. 19, where the sun, moon, and the stars, are said to have been apportioned to the nation as objects of worship, the word דהאיד διακοσμέω, to shine, has been inserted, so as to avoid the idolatry of the heathen being ascribed to God. xiii. Deut. xvii. 3, where we have the statement that God had not commanded the Israelites to worship other Gods, in accordance with Deut. iv. 19; it has been altered אשר לא צויתי לאומות לעבדם, which I have forbidden the nations to worship, to preclude the possibility of ascribing the origin of idolatry to the God of Israel.

It only remains to be added, that these alterations are also enumerated in the Mechilta, on Exod. xii. 40, p. 19, &c., ed. Weiss, Vienna, 1865; and in the Babylonian Talmud, Megilla 9 a, where, however, the following variations occur. i. The Mechilta, which contains the original account, says nothing about these alterations being restricted to thirteen. ii. It erroneously makes alteration ii. to consist ir: נבראו, and not in נכורביו, iii. It restricts alteration vii. to only; and iv. It does not give the reason for alteration x., which is given in the Jerusalem Talmud. The variations in the Babylonian Talmud again, are as follows: i. It gives fifteen instead of thirteen alterations, adding the substitution of נערי אווא = באזיף אווא , for נערי, Exod. xxiv. 5, and for אצילי, ibid. xxiv. 11. The substitution of this Greek word in both these passages, shows that I was wrong in my strictures on Jacob b. Chajim's quotation (vide supra, p. 53, note 31). ii. It rightly gives גראו, as alteration iii., Gen. i. 2 (v. 2). iii. It states that these alterations were made in the Pentateuch, and by seventy-two elders, which is not mentioned in the other records. Of these thirteen alterations so minutely described in these documents, there are only eight to be found in the present recensions of the Septuagint, viz., Gen. i. 1, ii. 2, xviii. 12, xlix. 6; Exod. iv. 20, xii. 40; Levit. xi. 16 (Deut. xiv. 7); Numb. xvi. 15. Comp. Frankel, Vorstudien zu der Septuaginta, p. 25, &c.; Geiger, Urschrift und Uebersetzungen der Bibel, p. 439, &c., Breslau, 1857; Weiss, Commentary on the Mechilta, p. 19, &c., Vienna, 1865.

54 Vide supra, p. 48, &c.

this subject? R. Kahana answered ליה לא כבר ליה מר להא דרבא, אמר ליה him, In this case Rabe himself vields."55 Thus far.

Tossafoth remarks thereupon, and this is its language, "In the correct Codices it is איל without the Vav, and this is also evident from the Massorah [which says], 'k's occurs three times, in conjunction with אָבָה, viz., Deut. x. 10, xxv. 7, and Ps. lxxxi. 12; and in two other passages it commences the verse, and is with Vav conjunctive. viz., Deut. xi. 30. and xxiii. 6.' It the same kind, not mentioned in the Massorah, viz., 1 Sam. xxxi. 4, and Judges xi. 17." Thus far the language of Tossafoth. can see now that if it had not been for the Massorah we should not have known whether to read , not, or \$7), and not [in Deut. xxv. 7]. But finding in the Massorah that Again, when the Massorah

לא אבה נ' דסמיכי, לא אבה יי השחיתך, לא אבה יבמי, וישראל לא אבה לי, ויש שנים ריש פרשה במשנה תורה ולא אבה כיהון, ולא אבה יי לשמוע אל בלעם, ויש פכוק דלא שייכי לאותו מפורת ולא אבה נושא כליו דשאול, וגם אל מלך מואב שלח ולא אבה דיפתח, עד כאן לשון החוספת; הנך רואה בעיניך שאלולי המסורת היינו מסופקים אי הוה קרינו לא אבה או ולא אבה. also occurs in two other passages of ומרקאחזינן דבמסורת אמר דאינון ג' לא אבה, ומני דין חד מנהין, ירעינן בבירור דלא קרינן ולא אבה, ודכוותיה מובא לאין מספר: ותו במסרה מני לא ומלה אחרא ולית חד מנהון ולא, ואמר אינון כך וכך, בבירור ידעינן דשארא כתבין וקריין ולא, וכן המשל ארבע עשרח פסוקים אית בהון לא לא ולא ולא או ההפך וכן כולם, וכן את את ואת ואת, כהא דאמרינן אך את הוהב ואת הכרף את הנחשת אָבָה occurs three times, and את הברול את הברול ואת העופרת, כתב that the passage in question is עליו בעל המסורת וסימניך דהבא למלכיא, counted among them, it, is evident ופירש כי כך דינו, ואינון שני פסוקים דנסבין that the reading was not ולא, and not, הלין ווי"ן חנינא ואת ובתרא ואת ושארא את with Vav. Indeed innumerable ex- דין ופסוק ויהי כשמוע׳ כל המלכים דיהושע amples might be adduced which are החתי והאמורי הכנעני הפריזי החוי והיבוסי, enumerates a certain word which is in so many instances preceded by but in none of them by לא, saying that this construction occurs so many times, we know positively that in all other places it is 87]. Thus, for instance, it tells us that in fourteen verses occur לא ,לא and אֹל, אָלא, and vice versa; and so all the rest. The same is also the case with אָל and וְאֶל, in Numb. xxxi. 22, upon which the Massorites remark: "And the sign is, the gold belongs to the king," and the

מודה רבא בלא אבה יבמי,55 עד כאן:

וכתבו התוכפת ווה לשונם, לא אבה

כתוב בהפרים מדוייקים, וכן מוכח במכרת

55 The allusion to Rabe arises from the circumstance that he laid no weight on a pause. Compare Jebamoth, 106, b.

meaning is, that this passage ought to be so, for there are two passages which take this before the second and the last nouns, whilst the remaining ones have no copulative, viz., the passages before us, and Joshua Now the meaning of this [Massoretic sign] is that the gold, which indicates the passage beginning with but the gold [Numb. xxxi. 22], is similar in construction, and belongs to the king, which indicates when all the kings heard" [where- כשמוע כל המלכים, הנך רואה צחות לשון with the verse in Joshua ix. 1 בעל המסורת וקוצר לשונו, ובוה הוריענו begins]. From this you can see the כיצר קריאת וכחיבת הפכוק, ואלולי בעל beautiful and laconic style of the Massorites, for thereby they make known to us how the passage is to be read and written. If it had not been for the Massorites, how could we tell, when we find it written, the Hittites, AND the Amorites, AND

the passage, "and it came to pass, ופירש רהבא אך את הזהב למלכיא ויהי המסורת היכא הוינן ידעין אם הוה מצינן כתוב החתי והאמורי והכנטני והפריזי, לא חוינן ידעין לחוכחא אם אמת או שקר,⁵⁶ וכן במלאים וחסרים, דיש לנו אם למקרא ואם למסורות, ומיהו פלונחא היא ממה עבדינן עיקר, כגון בפרק כיצד צולין גבי בבית אחר

the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, whether the order is right or wrong?56 The same is the case with plene and defective, since with us the Keri and Kethiv are of paramount importance, although there is a dispute as to which of them should be made the basis [in expounding the text]; e. g., in Pessachim, 16 b, where the question is about the word יאכל

56 To understand the remark in the text, it is necessary to add to what we have already said upon this subject (vide supra, p. 30, &c.), that Ibn Adonijah alludes to those six verses out of the twenty, containing the names of the Canaanitish nations, which are divisible into two groups, of three verses each (ב' ווגין מך ג'), and which with the other fourteen form one rubric. They are as follows:-

> הכנעני וההתי והאמרי והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי Exod. iii. 8 הכנטני והחתי והאמרי והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי Exod. iii. 17 Judges iii. 5 . . . הכנעני החתי והאמרי והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי Deut. xx. 17 . . . החתי והאמרי הכנעני והפרזי החוי והיבוסי Joshua ix. 1 החתי והאמרי הכנעני הפרזי ההוי והיבוסי החתי האמרי והכנעני הפרזי החוי והיבוסי Joshua xii. 8

These are the only six instances out of the twenty passages which follow in definite order; of the other fourteen, there are not only some which do not give all the names, but each has an arbitrary sequence in the enumeration. They are as follows:-

את הכנעני האמרי והחתי והפרזי החוי והיבוסי את הכנעני האמרי והחתי והפרזי החוי והיבוסי את האמרי והכנעני והחתי והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי Exod. xxxiv. 11 והחתי והיבוסי והאמרי . . . והכנעני Numb. xiii. 29 . . החחי והגרגשי והאמרי והכנעני והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי Deut. vii. 1 את הכנעני ואת החתי ואת החוי ואת הפרזי ואת הגרגשי והאמרי והיבוסי Josh. iii. 10 Josh. xi. 3 האמרי והפרזי והכנעני והחתי והגרגשי החוי והיבוסי 1 Kings ix. 20 . האמרי החתי הפרזי החוי והיבוסי לכנעני החוי הפרזי היבוסי והאמרי לכנעני Ezra ix. 1. הכנעני החתי האמרי והפרזי והיבוסי והגרגשי 2 Chron. viii. 7 , יהחתי והחוי והפרזי והחוי והיבוסי

It will be seen that even in those instances where the order is the same, the use of the Vav conjunctive is so arbitrary, that were it not for the Massorah, which most minutely marks both its presence and absence; it would be very difficult to ascertain the correct orthography.

Digitized by Google

יאכל. זי ורכוורדיה בפרק קמא דסוכח Exod. xii. 46]; אורכוורדיה בפרק קמא דסוכח סוכות סוכת, 58 ואיכא לקהויי ולאקושי מובא case in connection with the feast of tabernacles, where we have בַּלְּבֶּת הוספת הספת המכות Succa, 6 b]; 58 and many other examples might be adduced on this subject (vide Tossafoth on Succa). This also obtains by the marginal readings which are not in the text, the Kametz and Pattach, and other things of a similar kind, which alter the sense, and of which there are numerous examples. in the point of the numbers of לתוהו ובהן בשביל יהויקים, כיון שנסתכל passages which the Massorah gives,

בחא ועיין בתוספת פרק קמא דסוכה; והוא חדין בקריין ולא כחיבין, וקמצין ופחחין, והמקומות שהם משתנין במעמא, ודכוותיה מובא לאין מספר; ותו ג'כ במניינא, דמני המסורת באמרו ג' או ר' או זולתו, מכולהו ילפינן כמה וכמה דינין ודרשות, כהא דאמרינן במסורת בראשית נ' ד'פ וסימן בראשית ברא, בראשית ממלכות יהויקים, בראשית ממלכת צרקיה, היינו דאמרינן במסכת ערכין ס'פ יש Again, also, בערכין, בקש הקב'ה להחויר את העולם

saying, "There are three or four more," &c.; from all this we learn many different laws and explanations. Thus, for instance, when it is said in the Massorah on the word בְּרֵאשִׁית, in the beginning, that it begins the verse three times, viz., Gen. i. 1; Jerem. xxvi. 1, xxviii. 1; it throws light upon what is said in the Talmud, where it is declared "God wanted to reduce the world again to void and emptiness, because of the wicked Jehojakim, but when He looked upon the people of his

⁶⁷ As the Kethiv is יאכל passive, and the Keri יאכל active, two inferences are deduced therefrom in the Talmud. R. Jehudah maintains that the man who partakes of the passover, HE must eat it (נבית אחד) in one place (נבית אחד), but that the passover itself may be divided, and a part of it may be eaten by another company in another place; basing his argument upon the Keri יאכל he must eat it at one place. Whereas R. Simeon maintains that the passover itself IT must be eaten (יאַכֵל) in one place (בנית אחד), and cannot be divided between two different companies in different places, though the man himself, after having eaten his passover at home, may go to another place and partake of another company's passover; basing his argument upon the Kethiv יאכל it must be eaten in one place.

58 The word בסכות occurs three times in the Pentateuch (twice in Lev. xxiii. 42, and once in ver. 43); in two cases (Lev. xxiii. 42) it is defective, i. e., without the 1, and in the third instance it is plene, i. e., with the j. Now, upon the saying of the Rabbins that a tabernacle must have two whole walls, and the third may be a partial one, to be a legal tabernacle, R. Simeon remarks that it must have three entire walls, and that the fourth may be a partial one, to constitute it a tabernacle according to the law. This difference of opinion the Talmud explains by saying that the sages follow the spelling , which makes four (since two are in the singular and one in the plural); one of these four represents the commandment itself, shewing that we must have a חכדה, and the remaining three indicate the three walls, one of which is allowed by the Halacha to be partial. Whereas R. Simeon follows the pronunciation, which is alike plural in all the three instances, and hence obtains six. He then takes one of these three (i. e., of the plurals) to indicate the commandment respecting the feast itself, and the remaining two plurals, being four in number, he refers to the four walls of the TID, one of which may, according to the Halacha, be partial.

again wanted to reduce the world את העולם לתהו ובוהו מבני רורו של to void and emptiness, because of צדקיהו, כיון שנכתכל בצדקיהו נרתישבה the people of Zedekiah's time, but רעתו, ער כאן; אוו נרסיגן במסורת when He looked upon Zedekiah, His mind was appeased " [Erachin, Again we read in the 17 a].59 Massorah, "וַבְּרֵל, and he separated, occurs three times, viz., Gen. i. 4, 7; 1 Chron. xxv. 1."60 Now it is said in the Talmud, "Whose in the Havdalah] 61 mentions the separa-משום דשלש פעמים כוחיב ויבדל, must not mention משום דשלש פעמים כוחיב less than three, nor more than והבדלה ראשונה היתה במוצאי שברק, [Query.] To say not more than seven is right, because seven שבת, בין קדש לחול, בין אוד לחשך בין separations are instanced, and there ישראל לנוים, 20 ובין יום השביעי לששת ימי are no more; but why should there

time, His mind was appeased: God ברורו נחישבה דעתו, בקש הקב'ה לחחויר ויבדל ג', ויבדל אלהים בין האור, ויברל כיו המים. ויברל דוד ושרי הצבא בדברי הימים כ"ה,60 כדאמר בערבי פסחים כל הפוחת לא יפחות משלשה הבדלות,61 ולא יוסיף על שבע, בשלמה אין מוסיפין על שבע, דהתם קא חשיב שבע הבדלות ולא אשכחן מפי, אלא שלשה אמאי, לפיכך עושים שלשה הברלורת במוצאי

Because ייברי occurs three times: be not less than three? [Reply]. and as the first separation was between the Sabbath and the week days, therefore must the three separations be mentioned at the close of the Sabbath, viz., "between holy and profane," "between light and darkness," and "between Israel and the Gentiles;" the fourth separation which is mentioned on this occasion, viz., "between the seventh day and

⁵⁹ The Massoretic enumeration of these three passages suggests an explanation of the passage in the Talmud, where Jer. xxvi. 1 and xxviii. 1, are connected with Gen. i. 1, shewing that God wished, in those cases where בראשית is used, to destroy the work of the first בראשית. May not this striking illustration also suggest the design of the Massorah in its first origin?

60 The editio princeps differs from the succeeding editions in the quotations. Thus, for instance, the first, second, and third editions of Jacob. b. Chajim's Bible indicate the reference to Genesis i. 7, by quoting simply ויברל בן המים, whereas the later editions add אמר מתחת לרקיע; whilst the third reference in the editio princeps is to אויברל אהרן קדש קדשים, which does not occur in the Hebrew Scriptures, and has therefore rightly been altered in the second, third, and the other editions into ויבדל דוד ושרי הצבא בד"ה כ"ח.

61 Havdalah הברלה is the name of the prayer which the Jews to this day offer on Sabbath evening, at the going out of the Sabbath and coming in of the week day. The last benediction in this prayer, in which occur the passages referred to in the Talmud, is as follows: ברוך אתה יי אלהינו מלך חעולם המבדיל בין קדש לחול בין אור לחשך בין ישראל לעמים בין יום השביעי לששת ימי המעשח ברוך אתה יי המבריל בין קרש לחול Blessed be the Lord our God, king of the universe, who hast made a distinction between the holy and the common, between light and darkness, between Israel and the other nations, between the seventh day and the other six days of work; blessed be thou, O God, who hast made a distinction between the holy and the common!

62 This is the reading of the cditio princeps, as well as of the second and third editions, of the Rabbinic Bibles; later editions have substituted לנוים for לנוים, because of the fear of Christians, who took it to refer to themselves.

ed in "between holy and profane," and is simply repeated in order to גרסינן במסורת פחוח ד', וסימנו וכל כלי make it agree in sense with the concluding benediction (S) [Pessachim, 103 b, 104 a]. Again we read in the Massorah, "ning, opened, occurs four times, and the passages are Numb. xix. 15, Job xxix. 19, Psalm v. 10, and Jerem. v. 16;" and these four correspond to the four laws which obtain with regard to an earthen vessel, viz., when it has זית מחוד העשוי לאוכלין, היינו קבר פחוח a hole through which the water גרונם דחלים, דסחם אכילה כויה, ועדיין כלי runs into it, the law is that it הוא לרמונים, נקב במוציא רמון, מהור must not be used for consecrating חוא לנמדי, וחיינו אשפתו פתוח, כלומר therein the water of sin-offering, thus answering to "and every open vessel" [Numb. xix. 15]; yet it is still a vessel with respect to the growing of plants. But if the hole is so large that a small root can be

the six days of creation," is includ- חמעשח, בכלל בין קרש לחול, ואומרים אותו כדי לסמוך לחתימה מעין חתימה, 68 ותו פתוח, שרשי פתוח אלי מים, קבר פתוח גרונם, אשפתו כקבר פתוח, ואינון כנגד ארבע מרות שהם בכלי חרם, נקב בכונם משקה, נפסל מלקדש בו מי המאת, היינו וכל כלי פתוח ונומר, ועדיין כלי הוא לזרעים, נקב בשורש קמן, מהור הוא לזרעים, אם היה בעציץ נקוב אינו מקבל מומאה, היינו שרשי פתוח דאיוב, ועריין כלי הוא לקבל בו זיתים, נקב במוציא כשהכלי במוציא רמון, נדמה לאשפח דשוב אין תורת כלי עליו; 64 והרבה מסימנים אלו נדרשים בכהאי נוונא לאין מספר, ומהם מפוזרים במרדכי,65 ובתשובות

put through it, then it is clean for growing therein plants, for when a plant grows in a vessel which has a hole, it is no longer subject to defilement, thus answering to "my root is opened" [Job xxix. 19]; yet it is still a vessel with respect to olives. If the hole, however, is so large that an olive can pass through it, then it is clean for not subject to defilement], thus answering to "an open sepulchre is their throat" [Ps. v. 10], for what amounts to eating is the size of an olive; yet it is still a vessel with respect to pomegranates. But if the hole is so large that a pomegranate can pass through it, then it is no longer subject to any defilement, and thus answers to "his heap is as an open sepulchre" [Jerem. v. 16]; that is to say, when the vessel has a hole through which a pomegranate can pass, it is like a heap of rubbish, for it is no longer regarded as a vessel.⁶⁴ Many of the Massoretic signs are used for such explanations in innumerable cases; some of them are dispersed through the book Mordecai,65 and in the

is the reading of the first, second, and third editions of the Rabbinic Bibles, in accordance with the Talmud (Pessachim, 103 a), whence it is quoted. Later editions have erroneously מתיחה.

⁶⁴ Things in a vessel are, according to the Talmud, subject to defilement. If the vessel, however, happens to have a hole, then it all depends upon the size of this hole, the definition of which is the subject of discussion. Compare Maimonides, Iad Ha-Chesaka, Hilchoth Kelim, section xiv., vol. iii., p. 350; ed. Amsterdam, 1702.

מרוכי 65, Mordecai, also called ספר, the Book of Mordecai, is a treatise on the Legal Code (ספר ההלכוח), embodying all the laws of the Talmud, which was compiled, revised, corrected, annotated, and supplemented by Isaac Alphasi. This Sepher

where the latter defines what is פצעוני, חכוני בל חליתי, עיין שם: ואין ספק meant by the word הכונים, he smote, או ארבעה, או ארבעה, להיותם שבעה, או ארבעה, me, which the Massorah says occurs או עשרה, או שלשה, כולם לצורך גדול ולא twice, viz., Song of Songs v. 7, לחנם, ווה מוכיח על קרושרת רקורחינו Proverbs xxiii. 85 (by a comparison of these two passages), vide in loco. In fact, there can be no doubt that whenever the Massorites state an expression occurs 7 or 4 or 10 or 3 times, they are designed for some great purpose, and are not useless. All this shews the great sanctity of our holy law, and that the ולהביא חועלות המכרה כולן וראיותיהם, היה parallels are marked with a design. Moreover, when the Massorah makes ובחיות כי ראיתי התועלת הגדול הנמשך the remark in Chaldee, there is a reason for it, which will be found upon examination. For this reason I have collected all that I could find

מהר'ם,66 כרפסק בהכוני שהם שנים, חכוני 66 מהר'ם,666 בהכוני שהם שנים, חכוני הקרושה, ולא לחנם נסמנו: וכן כשהמסרה מביאה הסימן בלשון תרגום, יש בו לדרוש ולהבין, ולכן כל מח שיכולתי למצוא וללקם מהם מכל ספרי המכרה שהיו לי, כולם לקמתי ושמתים בעשרים וארבע זה, במקומות שחיו שייכים, וחזרתי ותקנתים במסרה הגרולה, כדי שבנקלה ימצאו; ואלו הייתי רוצח להאריך חאורך גדול, ולחג הרבה יגיעת כשר:

מחמסרה נדולה וקמנה, ומסרה רבתא, גליתי אזן חשר דניאל בוםבירגי ישמרחן צורן וגאלו. והודעתיו התועלת שימשך ממנה, או שם כל

of their remarks in the Massoretic books which I possess, collated it, and put it in these twenty-four sacred books, arranging everything in its proper place, and I have repeated it again in the Massorah finalis, so that it can easily be found. Were I inclined to write more largely upon this subject, and to show the use of all the Massorah, and support it by proofs, it would occupy too much space, and the perusal of it would be a weariness to the flesh.

When I saw the great benefit which is to be derived from the Massorah magna, the Massorah parva, and the Massorah finalis, I apprised Seignior Daniel Bomberg of it, may his Rock and Redeemer protect him! and shewed him the advantage of the Massorah. Where-

Mordecai has been printed with the Sepher Ha-Halachoth, Constantinople, 1509; Venice, 1521-22; Sabionetta, 1524, &c. It has also appeared separately, Venice, 1558; Cracow, 1598, &c. Compare Fürst, Bibliotheca Judaica, ii., 324, &c.; Steinschneider, Catalogus Libr. Hebr. in Bibliotheca Bodleiana, 1659, &c. The work derives its appellation from the author, whose name was Mordecai b. Hillel, and who was martyred at Nürnberg, 1310.

66 מה"רם, Maharam, is the acrostic of מרכנו הרב מאיר, our teacher the Rabbi Meier. This R. Meier b. Baruch, who was born 1230, and died 1293, was one of the most distinguished Jewish literati during the middle ages, and the first official chief Rabbi in the German empire, to which dignity he was nominated by the Emperor Rodolph I., of Hapsburg. He had his seat and college at Rottenburg-an-der-Tauber, whence he is also called Meier of Rottenburg, or Meier Rottenburg. His Theological Decisions, or Questions and Answers (שאלות ותשובות), have been published at Cremona, 1557; Prague, 1603. He also wrote Commentaries on the Massorah (באורי מסרת), which are still in MS. in the public libraries. Compare Fürst, Bibliotheca Judaica, iii., 176, &c., Graetz, Geschichte der Juden, vol. vii., p. 183, &c.; Leipzig, 1863.

send into all the countries in order to search what may be found of the Massorah; and, praised be the Lord, we obtained as many of the Massoretic books as could possibly be got. The said gentleman was not backward, and his hand was not closed, nor did he draw back his right hand from producing gold out of his purse to defray the expenses of the books, and of the messengers who were engaged to make search for them in the most remote corners, and in every place where they might possibly be found.

And when I examined these Massoretic books, and mastered their contents, I found them in the utmost disorder and confusion, so much so that there was not a sen-

tence to be found without a blunder, that is to say, the quotations from the Massorites are both incorrect and misplaced; since in those copies [of the Bible] in which the Massorah is written in the margin, it is not arranged according to the order of the verses contained in the page. Thus, for instance, if a page has five or six verses, the first of which begins with וְאמֶר, and he said, the second with מינו, and it was told, the third with מוֹדְיּל, and this, the fourth with אַנְיִיל, and he sent, the fifth with מְשֵׁב, and she sat, the Massorah begins with הְשָּׁב, the fourth verse, "the word יְיִשְׁבָּלוֹם occurs twenty-two times;" or then

upon he did all in his power to מאמצי כחו לשלוח בכל אלו הנלילות, לחפש כל מה שימצא מהמסרח, ותהלה לאל נתגלגלן לידינו מספרי המסרה מה שאיפשר לחתגלגל, והשר חנוכר לא נתעצל, וירו לא קפץ, וימינן לא השיב אחור, מלהזיל זהב מכיסו בהוצאת קניית הספרים, והשלוחים אשר נשחדלו לחפשם בחורים ובסדקים ובכל מקום שהיו:

ואחר שראיתי בספרי המסרה והתבוננתי בהם, ראיתים מבולבלים בתכלית, ומשובשים עד שאין בהם בית אשר אין שם מת, היינו הפסוקים שהיה מביא בעל המסורת וחבלבול חנדול שחיה בהם, כי אותם חספרים שהיה בהם המסרה סביב, לא היתה המסרה כתובה כסדר הפסוקים שהיה בעמור, דמיון זהאם היו חמשה אן ששה פסוקים בעמור, האחר מהתיל ויאמר, והשני וינד, והשלישי וזה, והרביעי וישלח, וחחמישי ותשב, המסורת היה מתחיל וישלח כ'ב.67 ואחר כד ויגד כ'ד.68 ואחר כד ותשב

67 The instances in which וישלה is the Piel, future, with Vav conversive, are the following: Gen. viii. 7, 8, 12; xix. 29; xlv. 24: Exod. xviii. 27: Numb. xxii. 40: Josh. xxiv. 28: Judges ii. 6; iii. 18; xv. 5: 1 Sam. x. 25; xi. 7; xxx. 26: 2 Sam. iii. 21; xviii. 2: 2 Kings v. 24; xvii. 25, 26; xxiv. 2: Psalm cvi. 15. In the Massorah marginalis on Gen. viii. 7, where the instances are enumerated, twenty-one only are given, and there are no more to be found in the Bible, though the Massorah, like Ibn Adonijah, states that there are twenty-two, unless we include in this rubric ישׁלה (Exod. vi. 11), with Vav conjunctive. It is moreover to be added, that there is evidently a misprint in the Massorah, where we have מישלח לום, a second time instead of יישלח את היונה (Gen. viii. 12).

follows verse two, "the word occurs twenty-four times;"68 and

68 The twenty-four instances in which וינָר, Hophal, future, with Vav conversive, are as follows: Gen. xxii. 20; xxvii. 42; xxxi. 22; xxxviii. 13, 24: Exod. xiv. 5: Josh. x. 17: Judges ix. 25, 47: 1 Sam. xv. 12; xix. 19; xxiii. 7; xxvii. 4: 2 Sam. vi. 12; x. 17: 1 Chron. xix. 17: 2 Sam. xix. 2; xxi. 11: 1 Kings i. 51; ii. 29, 41: 2 Kings vi. 13; viii. 7: Isaiah vii. 2. They are enumerated in the Massorah finalis, under the letter He, p. 22 b, col. 4.

בקשרים וציורים, עד שלא היה באפשרות occurs fifteen times,"™ without בקשרים וציורים, עד שלא any order or plan. Moreover, most of these [Massoretic remarks] are written in a contracted form and with ornaments, so much so that they cannot at all be deciphered, as the desire of the writer was only to embellish his writing, and not to examine or to understand the sense. Thus, for instance, in most of the copies there are four lines of the Massorah] on the top of the page, and five at the bottom, as the writer would under no circumstances diminish or increase the number. Hence, whenever there happened to be any of the alphabetical lists,70 or if the Massoretic remarks were lengthy, he split them up in the middle, or at the beginning, and largely introduced abbreviations, so as to obtain even lines. Now, when I observed

מ'ו, 60 בלי סדר וחיקון, ורובס היו כתובים מיו then the fifth verse, "the word מ'ו, להבין מחן שום דבר, כי כוונת הסופר היתה ליפות כתיבתו ולא לחבין ולעיין בה; וגם ברוכם במשל חיו בראש הרף כמו ארבע שורות ולממה כמו חמש, לעולם חסופר לא היח מוכיף ולא נורע, ואם אידע א'ב או לשון מסורת גדול, 70 היה מפסיק באמצע או בראש, וכן מקצר מהם הרבה כדי להשוות שורותיו; וכשראיתי כל זה הבלבול, נערתי חצני, בתחלה לשים כל המסורת על סדר הפסוקים, ואח'כ הפשתי בספרי המסרה שחיו לי חבורים לבד זולת מה שהיה כתוב סביב המקרא, ובמקומות שהיה הדלוג מהסופר והקצור כדי להשוות השורות, שיחיו במכפר ד' למעלה וח' לפפח, או הייתי מכקש בחבורי המכרה, והייתי מהקנם על נכון, ובמקומות שמצאתי הפרש בין ספרי המסרה זה אומר בכה וזה אומר בכה, הבאתי דעות שניהם, וכן ימצא כתוב סביבות המקרא הואת 71 שהרפסנו

all this confusion, I bestirred myself in the first place to arrange all the Massoretic notes according to the verses to which they belonged, and then to investigate the Massoretic treatises in my possession, apart from what is written in the margin of the Bibles. Whenever an omission or contraction occurred in those copies of the Bible which had the Massorah in order to obtain even lines, or four lines [of Massorah] at the top of a page in the Bible and five at the bottom, I at once consulted the Massoretic treatises, and corrected it according And whenever I found that the Massoretic treatises differed from each other, I put down the opinions of both sides, as will be found in the margin of our edition of the Bible published by us, with the Massorah,71 the word in dispute being marked to indicate that it is not the lan-

69 The instances in which וַמְשֶׁב occurs, are as follows: Gen. xxi. 16 (twice); xxxi. 34; xxxviii. 11, 14; xlix. 24: Josh. vi. 25: 1 Sam. i. 23: 2 Sam. xiii. 20: 1 Kings ii. 19: Ruth ii. 23, 14. They are enumerated in the Massorah marginalis, on Gen. xxxviii. 11, and on 2 Sam. xiii. 20, where it is distinctly stated that there are only twelve instances; and indeed there are no more to be found in the Hebrew Scriptures. The statement, therefore, in the text, that there are fifteen such instances, which is to be found in all the editions of Jacob b. Chajim's Introduction, must be a slip of the pen.

70 By Alphabetic Massorah is meant, a certain number of exceptions, or peculiar forms of words, which come under the same rubric, and are arranged and enumerated in alphabetical order.

71 Hence the Massorah thus put in the margin obtained the name Massorah marginalis.

guage of the Massorah; and whenever I took exception to the statement of a certain Codex of the Massorah, because its remark did not harmonise with the majority of the copies of the Massorah, whilst the same difficulty was not found in the others, or whenever it contradicted itself, or where there was a mistake, made a careful search till I discovered the truth, according to my humble knowledge; but sometimes I had to leave it in uncertainty, and for this reason there will be found many such in the margin of the Bible which we printed. The Lord alone knows how much labour I bestowed thereon, as those will testify who saw me working at it. As to the revision of the verses, it would have been impossible for me to do it correctly without knowing the whole Scriptures by heart, and this is far from me. But for a certain book called Concordance, the author of which is the learned R. Isaac Nathan,72 who lived some forty years ago, published in our printing-office at Venice, I could not have corrected the verses. This is a precious work; it embraces all the points of the Holy Bible, and explains all the sacred Scriptures, by stating all nouns and verbs with their analogous forms, and giving at the heading of every noun

במסורת נקוד על הפלונתא, בהיות כי אינו מלשון בעל חמסורת; וכן במקומות שהיה קשח לי על לשון ספר אחד מהמסרה, שלא הייתי מוצא כדבריו ברוב הספרים, ובמסרה אחרת באופן אחר ולא היה קשה, ובמקומות שהיה קשה מדיריה אדידיה, או שהיה מעות, הייתי חוקר עד שהייתי מוצא האמת לעניות דעתי, ובמקומות חנחתי הדבר בספק, וכן כמח מיני קהוון, כאשר ימצא כחוב סביבות עשרים וארבע וה שהדפסנו; והשם יודע כמה פורח עבדתי על זה, וכבר זה מפורסם לכל מי שראח אותי מתעסק בו: ובחגהת הפסוקים לא היח איפשר שהייתי יכול להניח אלא אם כן שהייתי יודע כל העשרים וארבע על פה, זה נעלם ממני, ואלולי ספר אחד הנקרא שמו קונקורדנסייא, חכדו הכם אחר קרוב לזמנינו זה בכמו ארבעים שנה, שמו רבי יצחק נתן, זכר צריק לברכה,27 שכבר נדפס פה ויניציא בבית דפוסינו, לא היה באפשר שהייתי יכול להניה, והוא כלי יקר, מקיף כל קפרי המכתב הקדוש, ומבאר כל המכחב הקרוש בחברו כל שם ופועל עם הרומה לו, ובראש כל שם ופועל מפרש החיבה הזאת פירש כך וכך, או תפרד לכך וכך ראשים, ופירשם כך וכך, ובציינו אותם הציונים בחלוקת כל פרשה ופרשה, וכל נביא ונביא, לכך וכך פרשיות, ובכל תיבה רושם זאת תמצא בסימן פלוני, בפסוק ד', או כ', או ל', שבסבת זה תכף בנקלה ימצא המביקש; ואם פסוק אחר יש לו ד', או ה' פעלים ושמות, כגון ובצל ידי כסיתיך, תמצא פסוק זה בשרש צל, ובשרש יד, ובשרש כסה, עד שאם אינך

and verb an explanation, saying the meaning of the word is so and so, and branches out in such and such a manner, and comments upon each one separately. It also marks the division of each chapter, and the number of chapters in every prophetical book, and tells in which chapter and verse every word occurs, i. e., verse 4, 20, or 30, thereby any word wanted may easily be found. And if a verse has four or five verbs or nouns, e. g., מְּלֵילִי בְּלַיִּתִיךְ , in the shadow of mine hand [Isa. li. 16], you will find it quoted under אָר, shadow; under אָר, hand; and under אָר, to cover; so that if you only remember one word in the

⁷² For R. Issac Nathan, see Kitto's Cyclopædia, s.v.

verse, whether verb or noun, you will easily find the required passage under the root of the verb or noun. The advantage to be derived from this book is indescribable; without it there is no way of examining the references of the Massorah, since one who studies the Massorah must look into the verse which the Massorah quotes, and which without a concordance would take a very long time to find, as you might not know in which prophet the passage referred to occurs, and if you knew the prophet, you might still not know the chapter and verse. Besides, all the world is not so learned in the Scriptures. Whosoever has this concordance does not require any more the lexicon of Kimchi, for it contains all the roots, whereunto is added an index of all the verses in the Bible: none of them is In conclusion, without it I could not have done the work which I have done.

Seeing that the Massorah was too large to be printed entire in the margin, I have not repeated the Massoretic remark after it has been given once. Thus, for instance, השלח, and he sent, occurs twenty-two times: I enumerated the passages in the remark on the

מסיג או זוכר לידע, כי אם תיבה אחת שחיא פועל או שם מהפסוק, חכף תמצא מבוקשך בשרש הפועל, או השבם ההוא; וגדולה מעלת ותועלת זה הספר לאין תכלית, וזולתו ובלערו אין דרך לעיין במסודת למצוא הפסוק שצריך תכף, כי צדיך שהמעיין יבקש הססוק שמביא המסודת או זולתו שצריך, יעבור זמן רב כי יבאו פסוקים שלא ידע באיזה גביא הם, ואפילו ידעו צריך שיבקש כל באיזה גביא הלא כל עלמא מקרא נמידי, ומי הגביא, ולאו כל עלמא מקרא נמידי, ומי הקמחי, כי יש בו השרשים מוסף עליו המורה מקום מכל פכוקי המקרא, לא יחסר עד אחר; מוף דבר בלעדיו לא הייתי יכול לעשות מה שעשית:

ובהיות כי המסורת חיה רב לחדפיסו כלו סביב המקרא במקום שכבר הבאתי סימי א', פעם א', לא חשתי להביאו פעם אחרת, דמיון זה וישלח חם כ'ב, כתבתי אותם כולם פעם אחת בסדר נח בפסוק וישלח את היונה, כשהגעתי אהר כך בוישלח אחר, לא רציתי להאריך לכתבו פעם אחרת, כי כבר נכתב ונחתם, אבל כתבתי הוא נמסר בסדר נח; ובנביאים בהיות שהם גדולים וכל נביא יש בן בכמותו בכמו כ'ה פעם, שיש בכל פרשה ופרשה, אם הייתי כותב נמסר בנביא פלוני לבד, היה יוצא שכרי בהפסדי, שלא היה באפשרות למצוא כי אם בקושי גדול, והיה חמעיין קץ בו, והיה מניחו מלבקשו, לכן הוצרכתי להשתמש בחלוקת הפרשיות, שהביא בספרו רכי יצחק נתן ספר הקונקורדנצייא,

מישלה [Gen. viii. 8], and when I afterwards came again to the word הישלה (Gen. viii. 8], and when I afterwards came again to the word אחלים, in another place, I did not repeat all these references, having given them once before, but simply said the Massoretic remark will be found in section Noah. As the prophetic books are large, every prophet having on an average twenty-five chapters, my labour would have been in vain if I had simply said the word is found in such and such a prophet, since the reference could not be found without great exertion, and the student would soon have grown weary and left it off altogether. I have therefore adopted the division of the chapters which R. Isaac Nathan made, and said it occurs in such and such a prophet.

⁷⁸ m is the title of one of the Sabbatic lessons, comprising Gen. vi. 9-xi. 33; vide supra, p. 8, § xiv., note 12.

and in such and such a verse. Had נכתבחי נמסר בנביא פלוני, בסימן פלוני, I at that time the Massoretic division of the chapters on the whole Bible I would have preferred it, but I did not get it till I had almost finished the work. I have, nevertheless, published it separately, so that it may not be lost to Israel.

To make the Massorah perfect, I was obliged to rearrange the Massorah magna, for it was impossible to print it in the margin of the Bible, for it is too large; I have therein adopted the alphabetical order of the Aruch, to facilitate the reader. Moreover, all that we have printed of the Massorah magna in the margin of the Bible, I have also repeated a second time in the Massorah finalis, which I arranged alphabetically according to the example of the Aruch, but did not give it again entire; I have only repeated the beginning of the re-Thus, for instance, I said "the word וישב occurs fifteen times, as you will find in such and such a prophet and passage;" the same is the case with other observations which I have omitted, and this I have done designedly. Let an illustration suffice, If the student will examine a page of a prophetical or any other book of the Bible, he will find that it has generally ten or

eleven verses; that there is not a verse which is without a Massoretic remark on a word or more, and that the Massorah parva notes every word upon which there is any Massorah, and says it occurs four, thirteen, or fifteen times; and that it was impossible to print the whole Massorah which belongs to that page; hence, when there are ten words on it which belongs to the Massorah, I only give four or five at most [in the Massorah marginalis], as the space of the page does not admit of more. Now the student, not knowing whether it is given in another place, or where to look for it, might think that this Bible has not all the Massorah which belongs to it. I have therefore been obliged to indicate in the root of the word in the Massorah magna, in what

למען ידוץ קורא בו, ואלו הייתי מוצא חלוקת חפרשיות שחלקו בעלי המסרח בכל המקרא, חייתי יותר הפץ לחשתמש ממנח מזולתה, ואחר כד חנינוח לידי לאחר שכבר כמעם חשלמתי, אמרתי להרפיסה גם היא, לבל תשתכח ותאבד מישראל:

וכדי שיהיה המסורת שלכם, הוצרכתי לתקן ולחבר אחר כך המסורת הגרולה, שאין באפשרות להדפיסה סביב שום ספר, כי חיא בכמותה הרבח, וכדרתית כדרך חערוך ממש, למען ירוץ קורא בח: ובן כל מה שהדפסנו מחמפרה כביב העשרים וארבע דחיינו מהמפר' האמצעית, לא חגדולה הורתי והברתי אותה שם המסרה הגדולה שסדרתי כמו השרוד, ולא חשתי לחביא כי אם ראשי פרקים, כנון וישב ם'ו נמסר בנביא פלוני בסימן פלוני, וכן כל מה שנשמם וזה לסבח; המשל אם המעיין יעיין בנביא אן זולתו, כאותו העמוד יש י' או י'א פסוקים, בכל פסוק לא ימנע שלא תחיה בו תיבה ששייך בה מסורת, והמסרה קמנח היא בכל תיבה ששייך בה מסורת, ואומרה ד' או ל', או פ'ו, וזה לא היה באפשר לכתוב תמסורת כולו שהיח שייך לאותו דף, שאם חיו שייכים י' תיבות למסורת, הבאתי מחם ד' או ח' על חרוב, לדוחק רוחב העמוד, והמעיין לא ידע אם הם במקום אחד כבר נדפבם, ובאיוח מקום חם כרי לבקשם במקומם, ויחשוב בלבו שאין כעשרים וארבע זה כל המסוררת ששייך בו, לכן הוצרכתי לציין בשרש חתיבה חהיא במסרה רבתא, באיזה

מקום נדפס בנביא פלוני, בסימן פלוני, וכן part it is printed in such and such a prophet, and with what sign. have also been obliged to repeat and state in the Massorah finalis many of the Massoretic remarks which the former editors have omitted in sundry places, because the page happened to be just as large as was required for printing the other matter. You therefore find it many a time stated in the margin of the Bible [i.e., Massorah marginalis, the Massorah on this passage is in the Massorah finalis. Wherever, also, the Massoretic remarks belonging to a certain page were so numerous as to render it impossible to give them in their proper place, which was too narrow, or wherever there were the alphabetical remarks of the Massorah magna which belonged to the same page, I always noted in the margin, "This is one of such and such an alphabet, and is noted in the Massorah finalis under such and such a letter," so that the student may easily find it. And you must not be astonished to find in the Massorah such language as, "It is noted in second or first Samuel, or second Kings, or second Chronicles," or to see Ezra and Nehemiah separated; for the author of the Concordance, who divided the law, prophets, and hagiographa into chapters, also divided Samuel,

בתרבת מקומות השמישו המרפיסים הרבה 1 מהסימנים לסיבת שאירע לחם לחיות העמור ארוך כדרך שיארע למלאכת הדפום, התנדכתי לחזור ולחברם במסרח גדולה, ולכן ימצא הרבה פעמים כחוב סביבות העמוד, נמסר במסרה רבתא: וכן בסימנים הגדולים מל'ם וכ'ה שחיו שייכים לאותו עמוד שלא היח באפשר לחדפיםם במקומם, יען היוחם ארוכים וחעמוד היה קמון מהכיל כל הסימן, וכן באלפא בי'תות חמסרה רבתא, שהיו שייכים בעמוד, כחבתי סביב העמוד במסדח זה, חוא חד מן א'ב פלוני, זנמסר במסרה רבחא במערכת אות פלוני, לבל ישיג שום מורח למעיין לבקש; ואין לתמוה כשימצא כתוב במסרה נמסר בשמואל ב', או חלק ב', או א', וכן במלכים ב', וכן בר'ה ב', ובעזרא ג'כ בנחמיח; וזה כי מניח חלוקת פרשיות הדורה והנביאים וחכרוובים הכרווב בקונקורדנסיא חלק שמואל לב' חלקים, וכן מלכים וד'ה ועורא, עד דברי נחמיה בן חכליח משם ואילך קרא שמו נחמיה: זלזה מאחר שנשתמשנו בחלוקות וסימנים מחבר הקונקורדנסיא, אמרתי לכתוב אחר הקרמתי ואת כל החלוקות וחסימנים חללו, שאם בחדפסה נשמם איוה סימן בשננה, כבר יוכל לחקן מאחר שהם נדפסים אחר חקרמתי זאת, ובכ'ד זה בבל חלוקה וחלוקה הדפסנו חסימן ששייך, למען ירוץ קורא בו, למצוא מבוקשו, כשאומר במסוררת נמסר בסימן : פלוני

הנה לא נמנע ממני בכל מאודי וכחי

Kings, and Chronicles respectively into two books, and denominated Ezra the first ten chapters of the book, and the rest of the book he called Nehemiah; and as I have adopted the division of the Concordance, I thought it advisable to append to the end of this introduction a list of all the chapters, with the words with which they begin, and of their number in each book; so that if there crept in any mistakes in printing, they may easily be rectified by this list, printed at the end of the Introduction. We have printed in this Bible the number of every chapter, in order that the student may easily find the passage when the Massorah says, "It is noted in such a chapter."

Behold, I have exerted all my might and strength to collate and

מדים ולרוקן המסרה בכל החיקונים, arrange the Massorah with all the possible improvements, in order שאיפשר כדי להשאירה ברח ומחורה, that it may remain pure and bright, and show its splendour to the nations and princes; for, indeed, it is beautiful to look at. This was a labour of love for the benefit of our brethren, the children of Israel, and for the glory of our holy and perfect law, as well as to fulfil as far as possible the desire of Don Daniel Bomberg (may his book protect him!), whose expenses in this matter far exceed my labours. And as regards the Commentaries, I have exerted my powers to the utmost degree to correct in them all the mistakes as far as possible; and whatsoever my humble endeavours

ולחראות חעמים והשרים את יפיה, כי מובת מראה היא, וזה לאוחבי תועלת אחינו בני ישראל, ותפארת תורתינו הקרושה והתמימה ולמלאות תאות ושאלת חשר מסי' דניאל בומבירני, ישמרחו צורו, במה שאיפשר אף טל פי שכספו חיתה גדולה מהשנתי, וכן במפרשים שמחי כל מאמצי כחי לחקן חמעוות במה שאפשר, וכמה שהשינה בו עניות דעתי לשם שמים ולהועיל לבני עמינו, ולא נסוגותי אחור בשביל המורח הרב, כי שינה לעיני לא נתתי לשובע חן בחורף הן בקיץ, ולא חששתי לקום בלילח לקור, וזולתו כי חפצי וכוונתי היתה לדאות תכלית המלאכה מלאכת חקדש, ישתכח חבורא, אשר זיכני לחתחיל ולחשלים, זכרה לי אלהי למובה, אמן:

could accomplish was done for the glory of the Lord, and for the benefit of our people; and I would not be deterred by the enormous labour, for which cause I did not suffer my eyelids to be closed long, either in the winter or summer, and did not mind rising in the cold of the night, as my aim and desire were to see this holy work finished. Now praised be the Creator, who granted me the privilege to begin and to finish this work. Remember me, O my God, for good! Amen.

INDEX I.

PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE REFERRED TO.

	GENES	sis.	Chap.	Ver.	Page.	Chap.	Ver.	Page.
Chap.	Ver.	Page.	xliii.	28	. 65	xxvii.	15	. 63
ì.	1	71, 74, 75	xlv.	24	. 78	• •	27	. 62
•••	1-3	. 70	xlix.	6	70, 71			
•••	- 2	. 71		24	. 79		Numbe	
••	4	. 75			1	i.	1	. 69
• •	7	. 75		Exodu	TS.	٧. ٠	13	. 54
	26	. 70	iii.	5	. 73	•••	14	. 54
• •		: 70		8	. 73	vii.	ī	. 59
::•	27		• •	17	. 73	xi.	15	. 68
ii.	2	70, 71	::-	19	. 53	41.	32	. 64
• •	21-23	. 70	iv.	20	70, 71	xii.	3	. 64
	22	. 70	::		. 78		12	. 68
٧.	2	. 71	vi.	11	. 69		29	. 73
· vi.	7	. 70	xii.–x xx v			xiii.		
	9	. 81	• •	40	70. 71	xvi.	15	70, 71
viii.	7	. 78	• •	46	73, 74	xix.	15	. 76
	8	78, 81	xiii.	5	30, 73	xxii.	40	. 78
	12	. 78		16	61, 62	xxvii.	11	62, 63
xi.	7	. 70	xiv.	5	. 78	xxix.	19	. 60
	33	. 81	xv.	7	. 69	• •	31	. 60
xii.	1	45	xviii.	27	. 78	••	33	. 60
xiv.	$ar{f 2}$	45, 54	xix.	22	. 53	xxxi.	2	. 49
217.	8	45	xxiii.	13	. 67	• •	22	. 72
xvii.	19	16		19	. 15			
¥111.	27	45		23	. 73	DE	UTERO	NOMY.
xviii.	~5	49, 67		28	. 73	i.	1	. 50
	12	70, 71	xxiv.	5	53, 71	iv.	1.9	. 71
••	22	. 68		11	53, 71	٧.	31	. 49
xix.	29	. 78	xxvii.	11	. 64	vi.	4	. 59
	5	. 54	xxix.	29	. 31		8	61, 62
xx.	16	79	xxxiii.	ž	. 73		9	. 59
xxi.	20	. 78	xxxiv.	11	. 73	vii.	ì	. 73
xxii.		45	xxxix.	12	. 62	x.	10	. 72
xxiv.	14	45	*****		• • • •	xi.	13	. 59
••	16	. 45	1	LEVITI	otta		18	61, 62
••	28		i.	1	. 30	••	21	. 59
••	55	45, 49	ii.	15	. 54	••	30	. 72
••	57	. 45		16	15	xiv.	7	70, 71
XXV.	6	. 59	x.	6	70	xvii.	3	. 71
• •	27	. 62	xi.		. 71		17	. 73
xxvii.	19	. 16	••	16	54	XX.	15	. 45
	29	. 65	••	39		xxii.		
• •	42	. 78	::•	42	. 15	••	16	. 45
xxxi.	22	. 78	xii.	.5	. 15	• •	19	. 45
	34	. 79	xiii.	10	. 54	• •	20	. 45
xxxiii.	4	. 64	••	21	. 54	••	21	. 45
xxxiv.	3	. 45	• •	33	. 15	••	23	. 45
	12	. 45	xiv.	12	. 31	• •	24	. 45
xxxviii.	11	. 79	xv.	10	. 57	• •	25	. 45
	13	. 78	xvi.	31	. 54	• •	26	. 45
	14	. 79	xxi.	9	. 54	• •	27	. 45
	24	. 78	xxiii.	42	. 74	• •	28	. 45
	25	. 54		43	. 74	• •	29	. 45
•••					,			

Chap.	Ver.	Page	. Chap	. Ver.	1	Page.	Chap.	Ver.		Page.
xxiii.	6	. 7	2 xxi.			64	i i	CHRONI	CLES.	- age.
XXV.	7	71, 7				64	xix.	17	•	78
xxviii.	27	45, 51, 6	3	7		78	XXV.	1		75
•••	30	45, 5		29		11	xxix.	16		54
xxxiii.	27	. 5			•	78	_	_		
xxxiv.	12		5 xxx.	26	•	78	2	CHRONI	CLES.	
xxxviii.	30	. 6	B xxxi.	4	•	72	viii.	7		73
	T		ı	0.0			Ţ.	16	•	68
2::	Josept 10			2 SAM	UEL.	64	xix.	17	•	78
iii.	25	. 79		11	•	64	ŀ	T7		
vi. v iii.	25 11	. 6			•	79		Ezra. 2	•	65
ix.	1	72, 7		12	•	78 78	iii. iv.	7	•	64
X.	17	. 78	yiii.	3	40, 4		iv.	í	•	73
xi.	3	. 7		17	20, 2	78	12.	•	•	,,,
xii.	8	. 7		20	•	64	1	Nenemi.	ATF.	
xvi.	3	. 64		20	-	79	ii.	6		51
xxiv.	11	30, 7		21		50	iii.	30		65
	28	. 78		33	4	0, 50		31		65
			xv.	31		4 0	vii i .	8	4	18, 70
	JUDGE		xvi.	12		68	ix.	8		73
ii.	6	. 78		21		50	x.	1-10		37
iii.	5	. 7		23	40	0, 49				
	18	. 78		2	•	78		ESTHE	R.	
ix.	25	. 78		20	40	0, 50	ii.	.9	•	59
• •	47	. 78		2	•	78	ix.	27	•	65
x.	13	. 40		11	•	78				
xi.	17	. 79		14	•	64	٠.,	Joв.		•
xv.	5	. 78		33	•	40	vii.	20	•	68
xvi.	31	. 58		1 Kin			xiv.	5 15	•	64
XX.	13 20	. 50			igs.	65	XV.	11	•	64
xxi.	20	. 0		51	•	78	xx. xxiv.	1	•	64
	Rute	-	ii.	19	•	79	xxvi.	14	•	64 64
ii.	11	. 49		29	•	78	xxix.	19	•	76
***	14	. 7		41	•	78	xxxi.	11	•	54
•••	28	. 7		9	•	65		20	•	64
iii.	5	40, 49, 5		20	-	73	xxxii.	3	:	69
•••	12	40, 49, 5		5		64	xxxvii.	12		64
••	14	. 6	1 xii.	. 7		65	xxxviii.	41		64
••	17	40, 49, 50)	16		68	xxxix.	26		64
			xvii.	. 15		54		3 0		64
1	l Samt	EL.	xviii.			64	xl.	17		64
i.	9	16, 2	xxii.	44		67	ľ	_		
::•	28	. 7					1	PSALM	в.	
ü.	9	. 6		2 Kin	rgs.		.▼.	ю	•	76
.::•	24	57, 58, 60		34	•	64	xxiv.	6	•	64
iii.	13	. 6	₹.	19	40: 40	64	xxxvi.	7	4	19, 67
₹.	6	45, 51, 6		18 24	40, 49	78	xlv. lviii.	10 8	•	34 64
••	9 12	45, 51, 65 45, 51, 65			•	78	lxviii.	26	•	19, 67
vi.	4	45, 51, 63		25	•	51	lxxiii.	16	-	54
	5	45, 51, 63		7	•	78	lxxvii.	38	•	15
••	17	. 68		27	•	51	lxxx.	14	•	15
vii.	1 9	. 6		ĩ8	•	64	lxxxi.	12	:	72
X.	21	. 64		25	:	78	cv.	22		64
	25	. 7		26		78	•	40		64
xi.	7	. 78		27		51	cvi.	15		78
xii.	10	. 6		31		40		20	(68, 69
xiii.	19	. 6		37	4	0, 50	٠٠ ا	45		64
XV.	12	. 78	3 i xx.		•	65	cxliv.	2		65
xviii.	5	. 6				65	cxlvii.		•	64
xix.	10	. 78	3 xxiv.	. 2'	•	78	cxlviii	. 2	•	64

Proverbs.			JEREMIAH.			1	Chap.	Ver.	3	Page.	
Chap.	Ver.		age.	Chap.	Ver.	F	age.	xl.	26	•	64
vi.	13		64	i.	5		52	xlvii.	11		64
xxii.	25	•	64	ii.	11		68	xlviii.	16	16, 4	0, 49
xxiii.	35	•	77	•••	24		57				•
xxvi.	24	•	64	iii.	2	45, 51	1, 63		DANIE	L.	
	10	•	64	٧,	$1\bar{6}$		76	v.	21		65
XXX.	17	•	34	XV.	8	•	64	xi.	15	-	65
• •	14	•	34	xvii.	11	•	64			•	
				xxvi.	î	. 7/	4, 75		Hose	۸.	
Ecclesiastes.			xxviii.	i	7	4, 75	iv.	7		68	
ii.	11	•	64			40, 49	2, 50	14.	•	•	•
₹.	9	•	54	xxxi.	38				Obadl		
	_	_		xxxviii.	16	41	0, 50			LH.	GA
		Зоисв.	1	xxxix.	12	40	0, 50	• •	11	•	64
ii.	11		64	•	14	•	26	_			
٧.	7		77	xlviii.	7	•	65		Labake	Uχ,	40
				1.	29	40, 49		i.	12	•	₿8
Іватан.			li.	3	40	0, 50	jiį.	14		64	
vii.	2		78				1				
xiii.	16	45, 5		LAMENTATIONS.			Zechariah.				
XXX.	33	10, 0	54	iii.	19		69	ii.	12		68
xxxvi.	12	•	51		39		64	xiv.	2	4	5, 5l
XXXVII.	30	•	65				i				
	32	•	5 0	EZEKIEL.			1		MALACHI.		
xlii.		•	34	iii.	12		50	i,	13		68
	24	•	26	vii.	21	•	65	~			-,-
xlviii.	. 8	•		viii.	17	•	68				
li.	16	•	80			•	64				
lii.	5	•	64	xvii.	21	•					
lvi.	10		64	xxxi.	5	•	64				
lvii.	2	•	36	ı xl.	22	•	64				

INDEX II.

TOPICS AND NAMES.

ABARBANEL, See ABRAVANEL. ABRAVANEL, his opinion about the origin of the Keri and Kethiv, 44-47, refuted by Jacob b. Chajim, 50-52, 54. Abja, Rabbi, 63, 71. ABOTH d' Rabbi Nathan, 54. Аснан, Rabbi, 58, 71. ADELKIND, Cornelius, 10. AIN, the middle letter in the Psalms, 15. Akiba, Rabbi, 60. ALASHKAR, Moses b. Isaac, 2. ALTON, Chajim, 4, 38. ANTHROPOMORPHISMS, removed from the text, 68. ARAMA, 10. ARUCH, the, 40; different editions of, 41, 49, 51, 67; its definition, Itur Sopherim, 67, 82.

В

Ben-Asher, 7.

BEN-NAPHTALI, 7.
BENSAMIN of Tudela, 41.
BEREBHITH, Rabba, see MIDRASH.
BIBLE, the Rabbinic, description of, 6, &c., 21, 40.
BOMBERG, Daniel, establishes a Hebrew printing office at Venice, 4; his great expenses and work connected with the Rabbinic Bible, 8, 9, 41, 77, 78; engages Levita as corrector of the Hebrew works, 9; his publications, 10; suppresses Jacob b. Chajim's name in consequence of his embracing Christianity, 11, 14; parts with Jacob, 13.
BUXTORF, 35.

CASSEL, David, 10.
CHARLES V., 9.
CHRISTIANS charging the Jews with wilfully altering the text, 42; refutation of the charge, 66-71.
CODICES, three, of the Temple, and their readings, 52, 53.
CORECY, Moses de, 10.
CROWNS, Book of, 61, 62.

DELITZSCH, 24. DERENBURG, Dr., 25. EGDIO, de Viterbo, Cardinal, befriends
Levita, 9.
ELDERS, 37.
ELIEZER, Rabbi, 53.
EPHODI, his view of the origin of the Keri
and Kethiv, 42, 43; refuted, 55.
ERSCH and Gruber's Encyklopädie, 10.
ETHERIDGE, DR., 41.
EUPHEMISMS, substituted for cacophonous expressions, 51, 63.
EZRA, author of the Keri and Kethiv,
44-47.

F FERRER, Vincente, preaches persecution

of the Jews, 2.

FERREAS, 3.

FRANKEL, Vorstudien zu der Septuaginta, 71.

FRENSDORFF, Dr., 11; his edition of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 25, 26; declares that the Ochla Ve-Ochla is not the same as that used by Jacob b. Chajim,

FUERST calls Jacob b. Chajim Tunisi, 1; erroneously asserts that Jacob b. Chajim's Introduction was published in English, by Kennicott, 6; his opinion about the date of the edition of Jacob b. Chajim's Treatise on the Targum, 10; his enumeration of Jacob b. Chajim's works, 10, 14; he regards the Ochla Ve-Ochla as lost, 25.

G

GAON, 65.
GEIGER, his opinion on the Commentaries ascribed to Ibn Ezra, 7; his description of the Massorah, 15; his charges against Ibn Adonijah of suppressing the materials, 17; refutation of the charges, 18-23; strictures on Frensdorff's remarks on the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 26; his fixing the date of the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 34; Urschrift und Uebersetzungen der Bibel, 49, 53, 69, 70, 71.

GERSHON b. Jehodah, 24. GERUNDENSIS, MOSOS, SOO NACHMANIDES. GRAETZ, Geschichte der Juden, 24, 57. Н

HALLE MS. of the Massorah, described 28-30; its relation to the printed Massorah of Jacob b. Chajim, 30, 31; to the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 31-33; its date, 34.

HANNAEL, Rabbi, 48.
HAPHTARA, see PENTATEUCH.
HERETICS, see CHRISTIANS.
HUNNAH, Joshua, 57, 59.

HUPFELD, his description of the Halle MS. Massorah, 28.

HAVDALAH, 75.

T

IBN Adonijah, see Jacob Ben Chajim.
IBN Aknin quotes the Ochla Ve-Ochla,
24, 25.

IBN Chabib. Jacob, 10.

 IBN Ezra, 6, 7; commentaries ascribed to him, which belong to Moses Kimchi, 7; his rendering of Gen. i. 1-3, 70.
 IBN Shemtob, 10.

IDA, Rabbi, 64.

Ika, Rabbi b. Abaja, 48.

Isaac b. Jehudah quotes the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 24, 25.

--- b. Asher, 57. --- Rabbi, 48, 57.

ISHMAEL Rabbi, 39, 53, 60, 61, 69. ITUR Sopherim, 42, 48, 49, 67, 68.

J

Jacob b. Chajim, also called Ibn Adonijah, and Tunisi, probable date and place of his birth, 1, 2; emigrates from Tunis, 4; becomes connected with Bomberg, edits the Babylonian and the Jerusalem Talmuds, 1, 5, 38; the Hebrew Concordance of Nathan, the Jad Ha-Chezaka of Maimonides, 5; publishes the great Rabbinic Bible, 6; his treatise on the Targum, 9, 12, 13; his name suppressed, 11, 36; embraced Christianity, 11, 18, 14, 36; his death, 14; his description of the state of the Massorah, 19; the relation of his recension of the Massorah to the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 25-28; his labour connected with the Massorah, 20, 34, 35; refutes Abravanel, 48; his opinion of the origin of the Keri and Kethiv, 56. Jarch, see Rashi.

JEHUDAH b. Nathan, called Riban, 57.

----- b. Bethara, 60. Rabbi, 74.

Jews persecuted in Spain, 2. Jonathan b. Uzziel, 6.

Joseph the Blind, 7.

KABBALAH, the, studied by Christians, 4, 9.

KAHANA, Rabbi, 71, 72.

KENNICOTT, edits a Latin version of Jacob b. Chajim's Introduction, 6.

Keri, the, always followed in reading the

Scriptures, 44.
Kerr and Kethiv, 40; its origin, 42, 69, 78;
number of in each book of the Hebrew
Scriptures, 47, 48.

Scriptures, 47, 48.
Kerl velo Kethiv, 40, 49, 55; number of, 50.

Кетніv velo Keri, 40, 47, 49, 55; number of, 50.

KIMCHI, David, 6, 7; quotes the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 24, 25; his opinion about the origin of the Keri and Kethiv, 43, 44; refuted, 55.

Kimchi, Moses, author of commentaries ascribed to Ibn Ezra, 7.

L

LEBRECHT regards the Ochla Ve-Ochla as lost, 25.

LETTER, the middle in the Psalms, 15. LEVI b. Gershon, see RALBAG.

Levita calls Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah, 1; teaches Christians, 4; writes an epilogue to the Rabbinic Bible, 9; praises Ibn Adonijah; loses all his property at the sacking of Rome; goes to Venice, 9; his revision of works, 10; abuses Jacob b. Chajim for embracing Christianity, though he praises his literary works, 11, 23; his opinion about the duration of the Massorites, 15; his description of the state of the Massorah, 19, 20; affirms that the present compilation of the Massorah made by Jacob b. Chajim is chiefly from the Ochla Ve-Ochla, 23-25, 26-28.

LUZZATTO, 10; his declaration that Jacob b. Chajim did embrace Christianity,

11 - 13.

M

MAHARAM, see MEIER of Rottenburg.

MAIMONIDES, his legal code called Jad

Ha-Chezaka, 5, 59; his More Nebuchim, 52.

MARTINEZ, Fernando, preaches persecution of the Jews, 2.

magna, 6, 16, 40; divided into two parts, 32, 83.

marginalis, 6, 19, 40, 79, 83.
parva, 6, 16, 18, 40.
the Great, 24; how treated by
the Scribes, 78, 79.

MASSORITES, their duration, 15, 16.

MASSORETIC order of the Books in the
Bible, 26; treatises, 16, 17, 78.

Rab, 48.

RABE, 71, 72.

Massoretic sign explained, 72, 73. Mechilta, 10, 69, 71. MEIER, of Rottenburg, 77. – b. Samuel, 57. - Rabbi, 59, 60. MICHAELIS, 35. MIDRASH Rabboth, 10, 59, 64. - Ruth, 37. Tanchuma, 10. - Tilim, 10. MISHRACHI, Elias, 10. Moors, crusade against them, 2. Mordecai b. Hillel, 76, 77. Morinus, 35. Moses, the Punctuator, or Ha-Nakdan, 7, 18.

---b. Nachman, see Ramban. MEZUZAH, 59. Mozarquiver captured by the Spaniards,

N

NACHMANIDES, see RAMBAN.
NATHAN, ISBAC, 5, 80, 81.
———— b. Jechiel, 41.
NAVARRO, Pedro, conquers Bugia, 4.
NEHEMIAH, Rabbi, 53.
NEUBAUER, 24.
NORZI, Salomon, 24, 25.

0

OCHLA VE-OCHLA, origin of its name, 16, 17, 19; declared by Levita to be the basis of the present Massorah, refuted, 23, 24, 26, 27; whether it is the identical one quoted by Kimchi, Ibn Aknim, Isaac b. Jehudah, Elias Levita, 25; is edited by Dr. Frensdorff, 26; its relation to the Massorah of Jacob b. Chajim, 25-27; to the Ochla Ve-Ochla quoted by the mediæval lexicographers, 28; its age, 33, 34; Frensdorff's edition quoted, 45, 49, 50, 51, 64, 65, 69.

P

Papa, Rabbi, 59. Paris Massorah, edited under the name of Ochla Ve-Ochla, see FRENSDORFF and Ochla Ve-Ochla. PENTATEUCH, the, divided into Sabbatic lessons, the manner in which it is quoted in Jewish writings, 45. Pesicta Sutrata, 10. PHYLACTERIES, 61. PINSKER, 69. Pizzientone, David de, 5. PLATC, 70. Polyclott, Complutensian, 3, 22. PRESCOTT, 3. PROPHIAT Duran, see EPHODI. PTOLEMY, king, 69.

R

RABBINIC BIBLE, see BIBLE.
RALBAG, also called Rabbi Levi b. Gershon, 6, 7, 10. RAMBAM, see MAIMONIDES. RAMBAN, also called Moses b. Nachman, or Nachmanides, 10, 39, 40, 56. RASHBA, 55. Rashbam, 39, 40, 57. RASHBAN, also called R. Samuel b. Meier, 39, 40, 57. Rashi, 6, 7, 24, 34, 49, 50, 51; his interpretation of 1 Samuel ii. 24; differs from the Massoretic Text, 57-59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 70. RAYMOND Martin, 67. REDAK, see KIMCHI. REFORMATION, 6.
REIFMANN, his opinion on the commentaries ascribed to Ibn Ezra, 7. RIBA, See ISAAC B. ASHER. RIBAN, SOE JEHUDAH B. NATHAN. Rossi, Azzariah de, his date, calls Jacob b. Chajim Ibn Adonijah, 1. ROTTENBURG, Meier, 76. Rules, exegetical, 60-63.

SAADIA Gaon, 7, 34, 64, 65.
SABBA, Abraham, 10.
SABBATICAL lessons, see Pentateúch.
SACCUTTO, Abraham, 2; emigrates from Tunis, 4.
SALOMON, b. Abraham b. Adereth, 10.

b. Isaac, see Rashi.
b. Jehudah, see Norzi.
Samaritans, the, refuse to adopt the revision of the text, 53.
Samuel, b. Meier, see Rashbam.

— Mar, 59.

Rabbi, 57.

SCRIBES, see SOPHERIM.

SEPTUAGINT, the, 69.

SHIMSHON b. Abraham, 12.

SIMEON, Rabbi, 74.

SIMON, the Just, 37.

b. Lakish, 52.

SIPHRA, 10. SIPHRI, 10.

SOAVE, Moses, 12.
SOPHERIM, the origin of their name, 15,
43; members of the Great Synagogue,
37; authors of the Kert and Kethiv,
43; their emendations of the text,
42, 48, 49, 67-69.

SPAIN, expulsion of the Jews from, 2. STEINSCHNEIDER, 10, 17, 24, 41. SYNAGOUE, the Great, its origin and constitution, 37; the members thereof, the compilers of the Hebrew canon, the Book of Esther, &c, 37, 38; the authors of the Keri and Kethiv, 42, 43, 70.

	Sopherim viii. 8 45.
${f T}$	ix. 9 51.
Сам, 57, 62, 63.	Sota, 20a 39.
'AGIN, Sepher, see Book of Crowns.	Succa, 6b 74.
'ALAVERA, Fray Fernando de, 2.	46b
LALMUD, the, editio princeps of, 5; its ex-	Taanith, 4b 61.
planation of Nehemiah viii. 8, 48;	Taharoth 12.
differences between it and the Mas-	Zebachim, 24 b 62.
sorah, 42, 57, 58, 63, 64, 65; the	
different Tracts of it quoted:—	——— Mishna, xiv. 4 . 53.
Baba Mezia, 54 b 62, 63.	Tikun Sopherim, 42 48, 68, 69.
Baba Bathra, 111 63.	Tossafoth, 57, 58; mentions variations
Erechin, $17a 74, 75$.	between the readings of the Talmud
Gittin, 86 67.	and the Massorah, argues from the
Jebamoth, $106 b$ $66, 71, 72$.	Massorah against the Talmud, 60-63,
13 b 53.	71, 72, 74.
——— Jerusalem, i. 6 . 53.	Tunis, the supposed birth-place of Jacob
Kethuboth, $104a$ 36.	b. Chajim, 2, 3.
Kiddushin, 30 a 15.	Tunisi, see Jacob B. Chajim.
. Megilla, Jerusalem, i. 11 53.	
9a	V
24b 63.	Vav, the middle in the Pentateuch, 15.
25b 45, 51.	VERSE, the middle in the Pentateuch, 15;
Menachoth, 34 a b . 59, 61, 62.	in the Psalms, 15.
Maccoth, Jerusalem, ii. 7 39.	
Nedarim, 37 b 48, 49, 55,	W
<i>5</i> 7, 70, 71.	Weiss, his commentary on the Mechilta,
Nidda, 33 a 57.	71.
Pessachim, $16b \dots 74$.	Word, the middle in the Pentateuch, 15.
Rosh Ha-Shana, 4 32.	X
Sabbath, 55 b 57, 59.	XIMENES, Cardinal, goes to Granada to
103 b 60.	convert the Mussulmans, 2; causes the
Sanhedrin, $4b$ 60.	destruction of Arabic MSS, 3; trium-
Shebiith, Jerusalem, v. 1 37.	phantly enters Oran, 4; does not
Sopherim vii. 1 65.	describe the materials used in the
vi. 4 52, 53, 55.	Complutensian Polyglott, 22, 23.
—— vi. 8 50.	_ `
vi. 9 50.	_ Z
vii. 2 53.	Zunz, 24, 41.

D. MARPLES, PRINTER, LIVERPOOL.

WORKS BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

THE SONG OF SONGS, with an Historical and Critical Commentary.—Price 10s. London: Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer.

"Its poetical beauty has certainly not been impaired in Mr. Ginsburg's hands. Much of what Mr. Ginsburg has done is so good, and the class of works so completely deserves encouragement, that we shall be glad it the success of his first effort encourages him to continue his biblical labours."—Saturday Review.

"Whose is tempted by its luscious light, streaming through laden vineboughs, 'dripping odours, dripping wine,' that would gaze on the tessellated floors of viory palaces, and pierce through silken lattices into chambers dedicated to a bridal, that would crush spikenard and musk under his feet, and listen to the voice of bridegroom and bride, let him turn to these pages, and learn all the curious lore which a sedulous and erndite scholar has amassed to illustrate this new translation of the story of the Shulamite."— Athenews.

OHELETH, commonly called THE BOOK OF ECCLE-SIASTES, Translated from the Original Hebrew, with a Commentary, Historical and Critical.—Price 18s. London: Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer.

"Anything so complete and important has never appeared before in our language upon the Book of Ecclesiastes. We can readily understand that the author has bestowed seven years' labour upon it: and we cannot too strongly praise his diligence, research, and learning."—Clerical Journal.

"A valuable contribution both to its exegesis and its literary history.

. . . The opinions of so competent a Hebrew scholar as Mr. Ginsburg cannot be consulted without profit, even though they may not be correct in every instance."—The Literary Churchman.

"The notes are replete with good sense as well as learning, and the main points for discussion are brought out in the introduction with a clear and masterly hand."— $The\ Spectator$.

"The work is the acutest, the fairest the most learned, every way the ablest and most trustworthy work on Ecclesiastes in our language, and perhaps the best in any language."—The Critic.

"This is one of those learned efforts of Biblical criticism into which the laborious intellect of Germany has for some time thrown itself with so much earnestness of purpose."—John Bull.

THE ESSENES; THEIR HISTORY AND DOCTRINES. An Essay, Reprinted from the Transactions of the Literary and Philosophical Society of Liverpool.—Price 2s. London: Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer.

"This is certainly a very good account of that remarkable sect, whose peculiarities elicited a measure of admiration even from the Greeks and Romans, and exercised some influence upon Christianity. Dr. Ginsburg is of opinion that the common sources of information are not ample enough to enable us to understand sufficiently the doctrines and habits of the Essenes; and accordingly he professes to furnish a more complete and accurate account, founded upon his researches among ancient and modern authors."—English Churchman.

"Dr. Ginsburg's paper on The Essenes, their History and Doctrines, . . is an exhaustive essay, on a subject on which it is curious that there should be so much obscurity."—Guardian.

"The book will be valuable as a manual for reference, in consequence of its numerous facts; and students of Hebrew and Christian antiquities should have it at hand."—Journal of Sacred Literature.

WORKS BY THE SAME AUTHOR-CONTINUED.

THE KABBALAH: its Doctrines, Development, and Literature. An Essay read before the Literary and Philsophical Society of Liverpool, October 19, 1863, and reprinted with the Society's permission.—Price 7s. 6d. London: Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer.

THE MASSORETH HA-MASSORETH of ELIAS LEVITA, in Hebrew, with an English Translation, and Explanatory Notes.—Price 21s. London: Longmans. 1867.

"The work will be a welcome addition to the libraries of all sound Hebraists, and we should be glad to hear that its laborious editor was engaged on a scientific treatise, making the whole subject of Massoretic criticism available to European scholars."—The London Review.

"Dr. Ginsburg's translation of Elias Levita on the 'Massoreth,' is a work of the greatest utility to the Hebrew student."—Westminster Review.

"The Introduction by Dr. Ginsburg is exceedingly interesting, and very valuable in the present state of Hebrew literature in this country. We have here the history of the life and times of Elias Levita, and a most instructive résumé of the literature of that period. The translation is free, easy, natural; the notes are brief, pointed, practical, and give evidence of the most comprehensive and detailed acquaintance with the whole subject. Several important errors are corrected, which mar even our most recent authorities. We feel assured that many Hebrew scholars, who have hitherto been satisfied with modern scientific helps, will gratefully avail themselves of the present means of making their acquaintance with the old native authorities, and that as many as will make the attempt will not be disappointed."—The English Independent.

"We must heartily thank Dr. Ginsburg for this befitting companion to Jacob ben Chajim, and the Kabbalah. The value of the volume before us is greatly enhanced by the fact that the present is the only reliable and complete translation of the work; the two which exist, the one in Latin, and the other in German, being exceedingly imperfect. The Introduction is replete with the most valuable and interesting information. We have a concise and clear account of the life and times of Elias Levita, and a most instructive résumé of the literature of that period. It furnishes numerous corrections of errors which mar some of our most recent information upon the subjects in hand. The translation is clear, easy, and natural. Shemitic scholars, who have hitherto been satisfied with modern scientific aids, by the help furnished them here will be able successfully to wade through the intraccies of the old native authorities.

We feel assured that the present work will be a most welcome addition to the library of every sound Hebraist."—

British Quarterly Review.

"We offer hearty thanks to Dr. Ginsburg, who gives us books that can bring no adequate reward to their author, but can and will establish his claim to the remembrance and gratitude of scholars universally."—The Nonconformist.

"Such scholarship as Dr. Ginsburg's will always be rare: it requires historical and other conditions which are not often to be found together. All the more highly let it be set store by when it does present itself. For ourselves, we are grateful to Dr. Ginsburg both for his studies and for the fruit of them; and we receive his English Levita as one of the best contributions which recent years have made to the cause of Hebrew learning and of Old Testament criticism, whether in this or any other country."—
The London Review.

JACOB BEN CHAJIM'S INTRODUCTION TO THE RABBINIC BIBLE, Hebrew and English; with Explanatory Notes. Second Edition, much enlarged.—Price 7s. 6d. London: Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer.

"This is a valuable and curious contribution to Biblical literature."—

Clerical Journal.

